

1100 J STREET, RM. 320 SACRAMENTO, CA 95814 (916) 322-3519

EDWARD R. COHEN, J.D. PROJECT DIRECTOR

JENNIFER A. MOSS, J.D. CONSULTANT

NANCY E. MARSHALL EXECUTIVE ASSISTANT

ASSEMBLYMAN TERRY GOGGIN VICE CHAIRMAN

0

T.

1, 0

SENATE ROBERT G. BEVERLY JOHN DOOLITTLE ROBERT PRESLEY DAVID ROBERTI

ASSEMBLY ELIHU M. HARRIS MEL LEVINE DAVE STIRLING CATHIE WRIGHT

D

CALIFORNIA LEGISLATURE

Joint Committee for Revision of the Penal Code

SENATOR

OMER L. RAINS CHAIRMAN

EDWARD R. COHEN, J.D.

1100 J STREET, RM. 320

SACRAMENTO, CA 95814

(916) 322-3519

PROJECT DIRECTOR JENNIFER A. MOSS, J.D. CONSULTANT

NANCY E. MARSHALL EXECUTIVE ASSISTANT

The destor

As Chairperson of the California Legislature's Joint Committee for Revision of the Penal Code, I am pleased to transmit the results of our hearings on community crime prevention.

P + P

It is no secret that prevention is the best long-run solution to crime. With this in mind, we have attempted to explore the factors which make a neighborhood anti-crime program effective, as well as examine other individual and organized methods to restore the sanctity of our homes and neighborhoods.

When one Californian in every ten runs the lifetime risk of being victimized by a violent crime, it seems to me that society has failed in its basic obligation to provide for citizen safety. While there is no one answer to the present dilemma of soaring crime rates, I am deeply convinced that the problem requires a coordinated approach where every member of our society begins to realize that crime prevention is part of our obligation to each other. In short, new laws and technologies may be impressive, but the battle for our streets will ultimately be won or lost through individual responsibility.

This is the commitment we must pursue together. As the great lawmaker Solon said so very long ago, "Justice will only be achieved when those who are not injured by crime feel just as indignant as Othose who are."

> OMER L. RAINS Chairman

COMMUNITY CRIME PREVENTION

ON

. 99

INTRODUCTION TO AND 13 25 SUMMARY OF HEARINGS

Q. 5

INTRODUCTION - COMMUNITY CRIME HEARINGS

Almost every neighborhood in California has been the target of a felony. Californians are concerned about their crime problem at a time when the state's resources for fighting crime are dwindling. During November and December 1981 the Joint Committee for the Revision of the Penal Code held hearings in San Diego and Los Angeles. The purpose of those hearings was to review local crime prevention efforts of a nontraditional nature in order to find out what makes these programs successful and to determine what needs to be done at the state level to assist other communities in developing successful cost-effective crime prevention programs.

In both San Diego and Los Angeles local government officials, representatives from local law enforcement, the Attorney General's office, the Office of Criminal Justice Planning, and those who have actively participated in local crime prevention programs testified. Witnesses testified about what factors they thought were essential to having a comprehensive and successful local crime prevention program.

f)

police academ Target has optimum securi preventing cri there are no s devices such a The testim and informative to create unifor

റ

 $\cap$ 

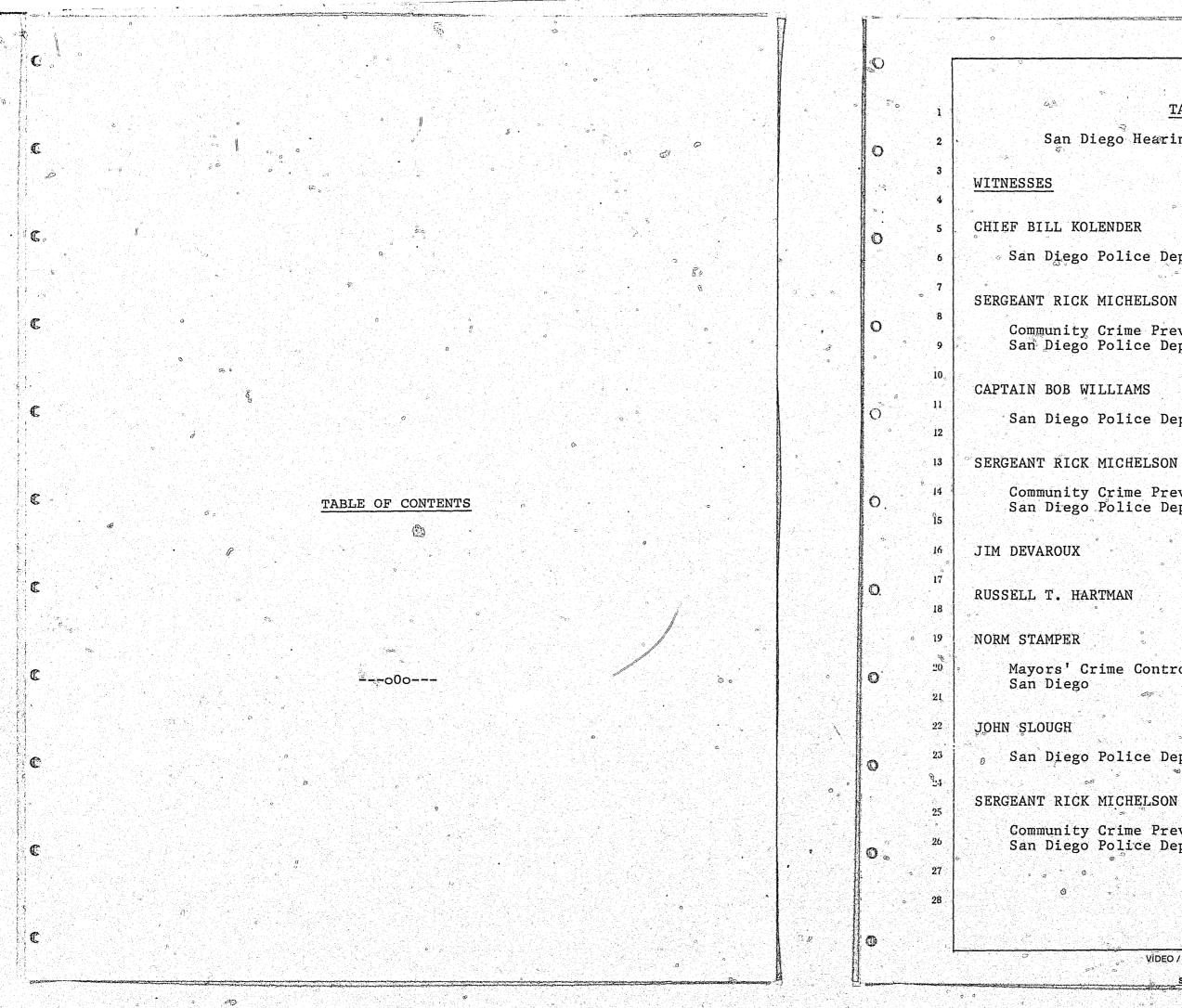
0

0

law enforcement executives. Over the past few years, the requirements for crime prevention training in the basic police academy curriculum have been reduced.

Target hardening, or taking necessary steps to create optimum security of a building, is an essential factor in preventing crime that needs to be addressed. At this time there are no statewide uniform standards for security devices such as locks or burglar alarms.

The testimony presented in this transcript is professional and informative. It points up a definite need for legislation to create uniformity of building security standards, to provide for adequate law enforcement training, and to set up a comprehensive program to assist communities in developing effective crime prevention program.



## TABLE OF CONTENTS

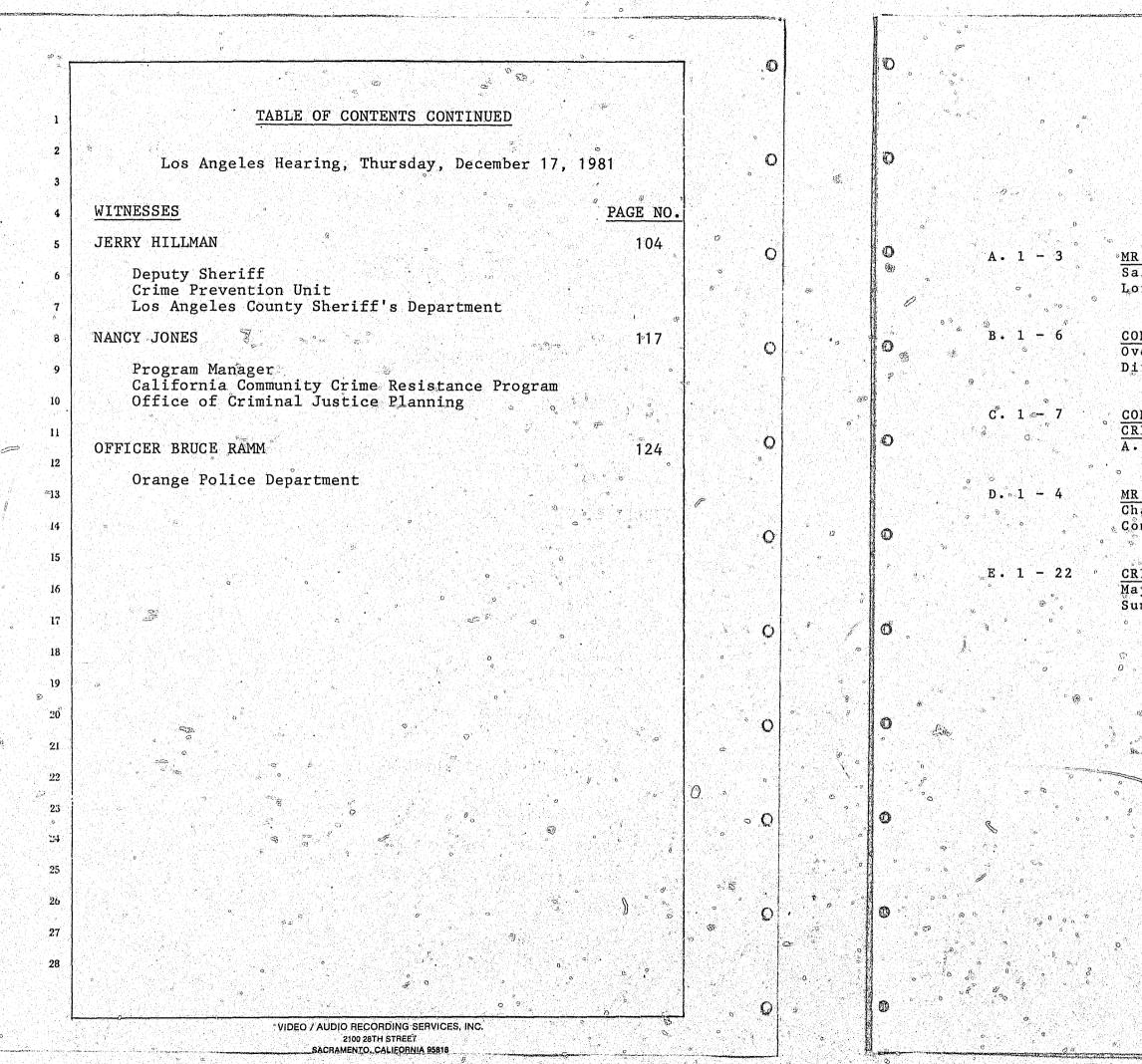
San Diego Hearing, Tuesday, November 17, 1981 PAGE NO. 4 San Diego Police Department 11 -Chilling Chilling Community Crime Prevention Unit San Diego Police Department 16 San Diego Police Department 17 18 Community Crime Prevention Unit GPr. M San Diego Police Department 25 34 39 Mayors' Crime Control Commission 56 o San Diego Police Department 68 Community Crime Prevention Unit San Diego Police Department

° 0

VÍDEO / AUDIO RECORDIÑG SERVICES, ING. 2100 28TH STREET SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95818

	and the second	0	•		
	0	6		0	
1 TABLE OF CONTENTS CONTINUED				1	0
2 San Diego Hearing, Tuesday, November 17,	1981		0	2	Los Angel
3 WITNESSES		o		3	WITNESSES
4	PAGE NO.			4	COMMANDER GLEN L
CONNIE MELHORN	, 75		0	5	Los Angeles
Point Loma Acts Now	<b>.</b>	0		6	
MARY TOU DOUGHER			ng Marine San	7	GAIL BORNSTEIN
MARY LOU DOUGHER	81	0	· · · · •	8	Volunteer West Los Ang
Volunteer San Diego Police Department				* 9 *	
CUEDDY DIACZ	<b>^</b>	•		10 ¢	MIKE THOMPSON
SHERRY BLACK Community Congress	86	o	0	11 • 12	Deputy Direc Criminal Jus Los Angeles
ARTURO BUSTOSS	98	2010 - 2010 2011 - 2010 2011 - 2010 2011 - 2010 2011 - 2010 2010 - 2010 2010 - 2010 - 2010 - 2010 - 2010 - 2010 - 2010 - 2010 - 2010 - 200	>	- 13	JULIE PASTOR-DEP
Youth Crime Interception Program	¢ io	0		14 15 16	Program Dire Criminal Jus Los Angeles
0			0	17 17	o <sup>°</sup> Tommy Chung
		<b>o</b>	3	18 19	Executive Di Community Yo
	C.		0	。 20	SALVADOR MONTENE
		0	<b>9</b>	21 22	• Director Eastern Grou
2		0		23	BARBARA BURKHARD
3 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1		o	<b>V</b>	21	State Crime Chairman for
5 6				26	Women's Club
		o .	·   0	20	JACK BEECHAM
й халарана 20 20 20		,		28	Acting Direc Crime Preven
			0		
VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.		• 0			

	6			
· -				The second comparison of the second sec
0. ***				0
TABLE OF CONTENTS	¢	0		
Hearing, Thursday, Decembe	er 17, 198	1 s		
°		PAGE NO.		
/ANT		4		
lice Department		3	C	
e e		14		
es Station				
°°		34		
r ce Planning Office yor's Office				
AN .	۰.	40		
or ce Planning Office yor's Office	8			
0				
tor		48		
n Gang Services of Los Angel	ĺes		4	
• )		66		0
Publications		и И		0
apreserious	0			
• @		79	0	
evention le California Federation of 1976 to 1980		a 1	Ð	، م ج
	\$ 	~~		
n Center	o v		÷	
VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.	e A	Ō	1 1 1	D
2100 28TH STREET SACRAMENTO, CALIEORNIA 95818				B



## APPENDIX

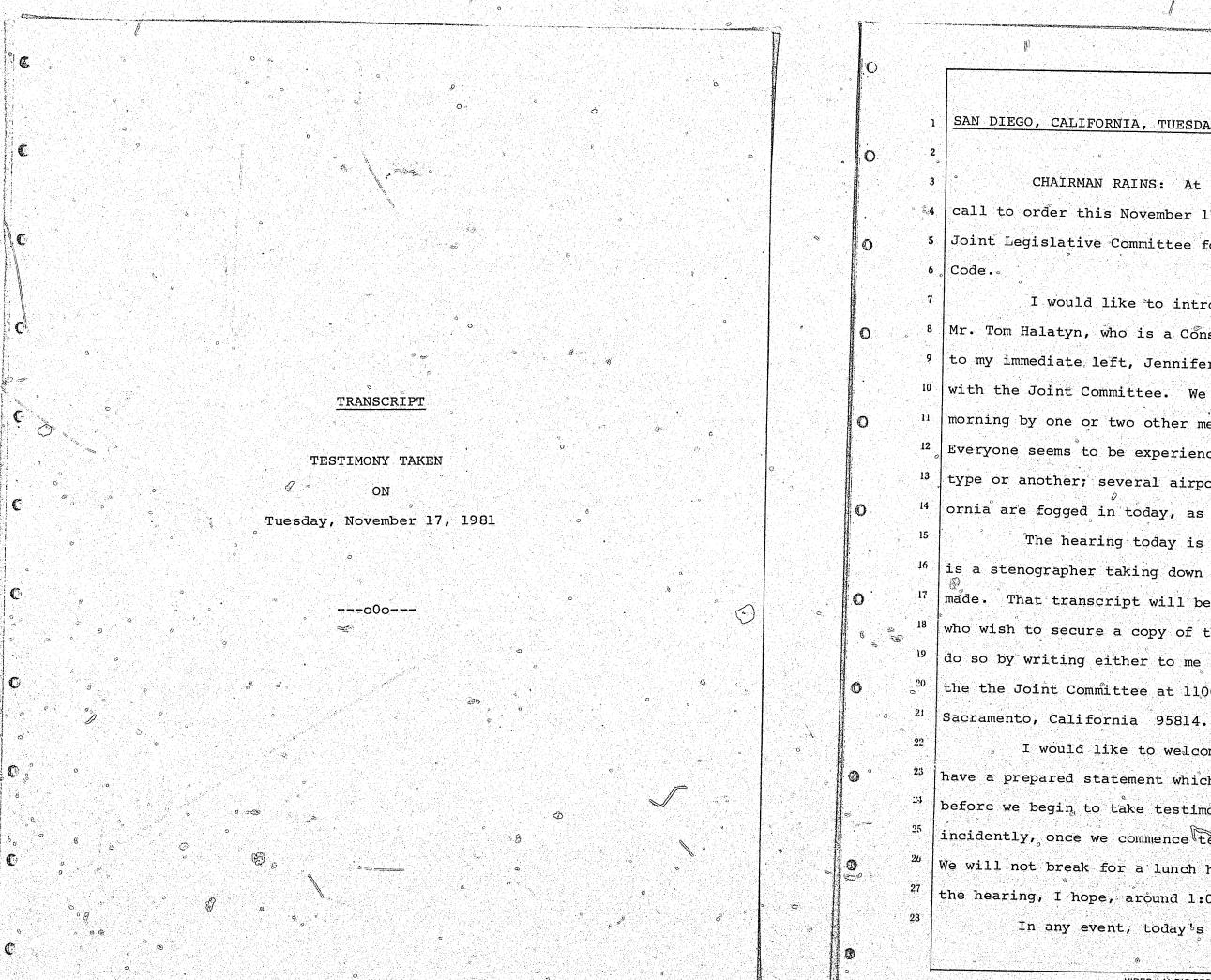
<u>MR. I .J. OSHANA</u>, Letter & Response Salvation Army PreRelease Program Long Beach, California

<u>COMMUNITY YOUTH GANG SERVICES PROJECT</u>, An Overview - Mr. Tommy Chung, Executive Director

COMMUNITY CRIME PREVENTION: THE WAY TO STOP CRIME IS TO GET CITIZENS INVOLVED, By Leonard A. Sipes, Jr.

MR. STUART HARDER, Letter Chairman, Crime Prevention Against Senfors Commission, California Commission on Aging

CRIME AND JUSTICE IN SAN DIEGO: Report of the Mayor's Crime Control Commission - Executive Summary, San Diego, California 1981



## SAN DIEGO, CALIFORNIA, TUESDAY, NOVEMBER 17, 1981, 10:20 A.M.

保全力

CHAIRMAN RAINS: At this time I would like to call to order this November 17, 1981 this hearing of the Joint Legislative Committee for Revisión of the Penal

1

I would like to introduce to my immediate right, Mr. Tom Halatyn, who is a Consultant to the Joint Committee; to my immediate left, Jennifer Moss, who is also a Consultant with the Joint Committee. We will be joint sometime this morning by one or two other members of the Committee. Everyone seems to be experiencing travel problems of one type or another; several airports along the coast of California are fogged in today, as you may have heard. The hearing today is being transcribed. There is a stenographer taking down whatever comments are being made. That transcript will be made available to those who wish to secure a copy of that transcript. They can do so by writing either to me at the State Capitol, or the the Joint Committee at 1100 J Street, Suite 320,

I would like to welcome each of you today. I have a prepared statement which I will read into the record before we begin to take testimony. It is my intention, incidently, once we commence testimony to go right through. We will not break for a lunch hour, and we will conclude the hearing, I hope, around 1:00 p.m.

In any event, today's hearing is designed to focus

on community crime prevention, which is being held, again, by this Joint Legislative Committee.

7

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

20

27

28

Our purpose is to examine different facets associated with citizen participation in crime prevention efforts. Of particular interest are ways that the State of California can improve crime prevention efforts in the public as well as the private sectors.

。2

As crime rates in California continue to increase, financing for the criminal justice system, including prison and jail facilities, fails to keep pace. As a result efforts to reduce crime must include nontraditional prevention approaches, as well as traditional ones such as arrest, prosecution and incarceration. Community crime prevention is viewed as a major complimentary approach for low-cost, yet effective prevention.

Studies have shown that criminals respond to perceived opportunites to commit crime. Also, the greater the preceived risk in terms of identification and apprehension, the less the likelihood that the criminal will commit a crime.

Things that bear upon perceived risk include police patrol, as well as individual and collective activities on the part of the public. Improved security protection for homes and businesses, and collective efforts like block watch all increase perceived risk and consequently reduce the likelihood of crime.

While community crime prevention has been proven to be effective, studies have also shown that public

		13°		
0		0		
			1	partic
		0	- 2	partic
)			3	by cri
			4	crimes
		0	5	appreh
)			6	
			7	presen
)		0	8	sponso
			° 9	
		C. C	10	ment a
2		0	11	borhoo
			12	their
			13	perspe
,		0	14	and ho
		-	15	crime
			16	
\$		0 -	17	≤_it_sho
			18	Diego.
			19	receiv
,		0	20 .	<sub>4</sub> Police
			21	Conseq
			22	made t
<b>&gt;</b>	٥	•	23	can be
			24	parts
			25	
)	p,	0	26	like to
			27	
			28	
,		0		9

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821 ipation varies dramatically. Apathy, fear, and limited ipation continue particularly in those areas hardest hit me. It is these same areas that often don't report thus decreasing the likelihood that suspects will be hended by law enforcement.

Today's testimony by experts in the field will at a variety of law enforcement, government and citizen ared programs and strategies which have enjoyed success. We will hear from a variety of witnesses, law enforceand local government representatives, a criminal, neighd representatives, and block watch leaders describing perspectives on community crime prevention. All of these actives are important to the effort of identifying where w the State of California can best aid local community prevention efforts.

Since crime prevention is largely a local problem, ould be noted why these hearings are being held in San Several community crime programs in the country have wed national acclaim for their successes. The San Diego be Department's Crime Prevention Unit is one of these. quently, it is important that we learn more about what this program succeed, and how the San Diego experience applied to assist crime reduction efforts in other of California.

Mr. Halatyn, do you have any comments you would to make before we begin to take testimony? MR. HALATYN: Not at this time, Senator. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Okay, thank you.

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

and the second state of th						
	Υ΄ Α <sup>2-3</sup>					
	4	0		0		<b>a</b>
1	With those objectives in mind, the first witness				1	dwindli
- 2	today, focusing on what is community crime prevention, will	О	9	6	2	to get 1
3	be Chief Bill Kolender, San Diego Police Department. Nice to				3	solicit
4	see you, Chief.				4	o get ther
5	CHIEF KOLENDER: Good morning, Senator, and thank	o		0	5	thing al
6	you for selecting San Diego as your place to start your				6	
7	hearings.		¢		7	services
8	CHAIRMAN RAINS: Well, it's because of the success	0			8	fact, u
9	you have enjoyed, unlike most other communities.				٩	tive, an
10	CHIEF KOLENDER: We've very proud of it, and we				10	•it.
n	think we have been effective in getting the community together		e te	0	11	
12	and doing something about crime.			and the second se	12	here and
13	I would like to make my remarks relate primarily		ß		13	what the
14	to the questions that you ask in your initial letter, when	0		0	-14	
15	you asked to set up these hearings.	ð			15	prevent
16	The first question being, what is the definition				16	crime pi
17	of crime prevention? In our mind it is community crime	° 👌 🕺 🚺		lol	17	effectiv
18	prevention is a blending of the citizens, law enforcement,				7 18	Program.
19	and education to fight a common enemy, which, in fact, is				19	which ma
20	crime. The purpose is to anticipate, to recognize and	o		0	29	We touch
21	appraise a crime risk and to initiate action to remove or		e a		21	city. N
22	reduce it by utilizing the total resources that we have within				· 22	particul
23	our community of San Diego.	0		0	23	
≈ 24 •	. You ask why a crime prevention program is needed.	9			24	he busi
25	To us, those reasons are very clear. One out of three people				25	
26	within the state are going to be the victim of a crime next	0		Ø	26	let them
27	year, and something has to be done. It's evident that the	<b>9</b>			27	
28	resources of government are not increasing; in fact, they are				28 	your 3,0
				]		

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

8

ng. Therefore, our ability to get more people and more resources are limited. We feel that we must the support and the understanding of that community to em to work with law enforcement in an effort to do some-

We are finding an increase, not a decrease, for as on the part of the police. In many cases we are, in anable to respond to those needs. So, we must be innovaand we must develop some programs to try to counteract

You will find, as we go through and my people come d testify, that they will go into detail as to just ose programs are and how we do it.

67

Some of the different forms of community crime ion: Here in San Diego we've developed a variety of revention programs. Our largest and openly our most ve has been the -- what we call our Community Alert . In this city we have 3,000 community alert groups, akes us the largest, we believe, in this country. h the lives of approximately 200,000 people within the. We have seen a significant impact on crime when these lar groups get active.

We also have developed a business alert to help iness community do the same thing.

We define it as getting together with the public and m know what they can do --

CHAIRMAN RAINS: If I may interrupt, Chief, how do 000 reach your 200,000? In what manner does that take

5

place? CHIEF KOLENDER: Each community alert group has a captain, and people from 25 or more within that heighborhood, and then they get together. Our purpose is to teach them when to call the police, when not to call the police, what to look for if they're a victim of a crime, how to protect their own neighborhoods by being alert to things that take place within that neighborhood, and know when to call the police department. It's an educational kind of a program. CHAIRMAN RAINS: What type of training or guidance 10 do your group leaders receive from the police agencies involved? CHIEF KOLENDER: We send a crime prevention specialist, 12 or -- the beat officer is also trained, to that group. We initially go out and train people, and then have them go in the 1/14 community and train others, and we see to it that the beat 15 officer on a routine basis stops in, and he too, or she, gets 16 involved in the education of that public. It has been 17 extremely effective. 18 We received a grant to study the effect of these --19 of this program, and we found that in most cases we got a 20 21 58 percent reduction in burglaries within the area where the people became active. In no case did we find where there was 22 less than a 35 percent decrease in total crime in that community. 23 24 I think it shows that here you have an opportunity 25 to get people to help themselves and to help the police. 26 We did a survey several years ago -- there is a little 27 Catch-22, and let me talk about that a second -- where we took

an isolated area of our community called Tierra Santa. It has

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

ACRAMENTO CALIFORNIA 95821

28

7 approximately 12,000 residents and is geographically isolated from others. We embarked upon a total community educational process to let them know again when to call us, when not to call us, what to look for, how to take care of their own property, how to protect themselves, this whole thing. Before we did that, we sent 300 questionnaires in with our police reserve officers to talk to the people, and we found that before we started this program, the people there felt very unsafe, they thought that this area was one of the high crime areas in the community, they did not feel secure in 10 their home, and they did not feel secure in the streets. -11 12 So, we embarked upon the educational concept. We 13 went in there for two months; pamphlets, operation I.D., every 14 known crime prevention thing to man, and we went to work with 15 these people. 16 At the end of that period, we sent in another 300 17 questionnaires with the reserves to talk to the public, and 18 there was a significant change. People realized that Tierra 19 Santa was not one of the high crime areas in the community. 20 They felt relatively safe in their homes and on the streets, 21 and they knew when to call us and when not to. And, call-for 22 services went up 90 percent, crime went up 40 percent. You 23 know that crime didn't go up 40 percent, nor did call-for 24 services, in fact, go up, but when the people felt some 25 confidence in the police, some knowledge of what to do and 26 when to do it, at that point they --27 CHAIRMAN' RAINS: There was more interaction. 28 CHIEF KOLENDER: -- there was more interaction. So,

0

Õ

0.

 $\cap$ 

0

-

()

C

C

()

0

there is a little Catch-22 to this, and we've had to increase
 our communications considerably.

8

3 CHAIRMAN RAINS: I suppose that can distort the statis-4 tics, also.

CHIEF KOLENDER: Yes, it can. If we have one negative impact, if you will, or any place or department where we've had a difficult time coping, it's been with the increased amount of calls from the citizens and our ability to respond to that.

Now, we prioritize calls. It's not on the subject, but I think it's important that you recognize that you cannot respond to everything. In this county there are departments that won't even dispatch someone unless it's a felony, and there are others who probably would respond to everything. We try to do our best to respond on a prioritized basis to life; priority one being crimes in progress where there is a threat to life, and that kind of thing, and then go down from there, and we take many of the reports over the telephone.

18 In the past if someone stole your hub caps, a police 19 officer would come to your house and conduct, "an investigation" 20 Well, there is no evidence there. So, now, if you call us, we'll take the crime report information over the telephone, but 21 22 we will not dispatch an officer. That is taking a tremendous 23 public education program to make them not feel that they're 24 getting the short end of the stick. They say, "Hey, I pay my 25 taxes, I want a cop." Werl, realistically, we just can't do it. 26 There is no way that we can respond to every call, so we've got 27 to let the public know when to call us and when not to call us.

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2100 28TH STREET

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9581

28

n	<b>1</b> 0	and the second
0		
	1	CHAIRM
0	2	'a question.
	3	CHIEF
	4	MS. MO
0	5	to participate
	6	CHIEF
	7	know that we have
0	8	tically, through
	9	are crimes beind
	10	ity, and we'll
0	11	interested in s
	12	The sar
p	13	tried those bus:
0	14	MS. MOS
	15	been in operatio
	16	CHIEF P
0	17	just gotten goin
0	18	the community.
	19	for the handicar
0	20	for the elderly.
	21	do it.
	22	We have
O	23	make an effort t
	3 .4	themselves. The
	25	vulnerable. The
0	20	information to h
	27	to do, Plus, we
	28	crime analysis w
0		
<ul> <li>A state of the state of the state</li> </ul>	and the second data	

0

0

(

()

ሰ

0

()

 $\bigcirc$ 

C

63

MAN RAINS: Jennifer Moss, our consultant has

ġ.

KOLENDER: Yes.

oss: Yes, how do you select the communities in the community alert program?

KOLENDER: Through advertising, letting people ave this program. We have the ability, statisth our crime analysis, to determine where there ag committed in certain sections of the communsend officers out there to try to get somebody tarting one of our neighborhood alert programs. me thing in the business community. We've inesses that are having problems.

SS: How long has your business alert program on?

KOLENDER: Just about six months, so we've ng on that. We try to fit it to the needs of We're now getting involved in crime prevention pped, and I can talk about crime prevention . We are specific in what we do and how we

e an Adam-65 victim-witness program where we to, for example, help the elderly in helping ey are very vulnerable -- physically they are ey have fear, and we've tried to give them help them feel more secure, and to know what e've tried to solve the crime problem. Through we've found that in certain sections the people -- the elderly were getting ripped off. They were having purse snatchers, and this kind of thing, and we sent officers in to handle that, and, sure enough, the crime against the elderly in those areas went down.

10

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Mr. Halatyn?

3

13

14

15

16

17

21

0 .....

28

MR. HALATYN: I have one question, Chief Kolendar. If we can assume that offense reporting goes up as you involve the public now, that is it generally follows right, police participation?

CHIEF KOLENDER: To a point, and then it will go down, sir. I forgot that. It goes up at the initial, and then it 12 goes back down to normal.

MR. HALATYN: Oh, I see. I was wondering if offense reporting increases, does that improve the department's ability to apprehend suspects because you do compile more information upon an array of offenses, therefore, information like MO and so on get more conclusive? Have you found that that improves your ability to apprehend suspects?

CHIEF KOLENDAR: Not only does it help us apprehend suspects through the gaining of information that we will put into our computers, but in the past there have been many 22 instances where, "crimes" were being committed and the public 23 was not aware of that -- of what to look for. "Oh, he's 24 moving his TV", or "The movers", or a lot of other examples . 25 where people just didn't think of it before, but when you 27 make them aware, and they start to think of it, then they

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2100 28TH STREET

> > SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95818

11 start to take action. CHAIRMAN RAINS: So it's a consciousness raising effort? 3 CHIEF KOLENDER: Exactly, exactly. MS. MOSS: What programs or method do you have for evaluating, say, the Business Alert program? At what stage do you start evaluating it to see how successful it is? CHIEF KOLENDER: I'm going to need some help. Sergeant Michelson, please come up here. This is Sergeant Rick Michelson who is in charge of our Crime Prevention Unit, 10 and he will be able to answer your questions. That's the key 11 to administration; if you don't know the answer, you better 12 know who to get. 13 SERGEANT MICHELSON: . John. 14 CHIEF KOLENDER: Yes, John. Officer Slough, would 15 you please come up here. 16 SERGEANT MICHELSON: What was the question? I didn t 17 hear it. 18 MS. MOSS: How long does the program have to be in 19 operation before you start evaluating it, and what methods 20 do you have for evaluating the program - Business Alert? 21 22 SERGEANT MICHELSON: All right, for Business Alert 23 we'll go out and do the initial formation meeting with the group, and generally speaking we'll go back in about either 25 60 days or 90 days and look back. We have a built-in 90-day 20 system when we whould go bake and do a review of the statistics 27 28

0 D

C

O

()

0

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2100 28TH STREET

for that area, and that's built into both the community and the Business Alert programs. That will enable us to get a readout of all the crime that have occurred in that specific geographical area, and by comparison, we can see if, in fact, they had any impact on those specific crimes.

4

5

7

8

11

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

12

In business areas we're talking about usually a specific type of crime. In other words, one business may be experiencing a shoplifing problem, whereas another area may be experiencing armed robberies. So, we'll go in with a specific target, and then come back later on -- 90 days -and see if we have any impacts on that.

12 CHAIRMAN RAINS: The bottom line question that I really have of you, Chief, is to what extent should the state 14 get involved in assisting the local efforts, and is there any 15 legislation that would help in the community crime prevention 16 efforts in the State of California?

CHIEF KOLENDER: I'm not sure there is. I would ask 18 the state to help coordinate efforts to make available to law 19 enforcement agencies programs that have been established that we may look at to see if they are applicable to our communities

We do that, for example, with video taping of training films. Maybe we could do this with crime prevention -- some kind of pool where we could tell what is going on.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: So, perhaps the most effective function would be that of a clearinghouse or coordinating center?

CHIEF KOLENDER: Could be. Do you have any ideas?

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2100 28TH STREET

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95818

	<b>9</b>
D	
1	SERGEAN
2	kind of jobs we'
3	to do that. Tha
4	interacț with st
5	local communitie
6	today, to look a
• 7	biggest problem.
8	a constant battl
9	press informed,
10	to the person wh
e 11	What th
12	officers go out
13	what we're looki
14	resources we can
15	CHIEF K
Ię	CHAIRMA
17	problem of all;
18	now finds itself
19	CHIEF K
20	like the State O
21	that have organi
22	with publication
23	thing. We need.
	CHAIRMA
25	In many communit
20	involved.
27	
28	Ó.

0

. # O

٤٦

സ

NT MICHELSON: Well really, to perform the re talking about, we need a lot of resources at's what we're looking at too, how weggan tate government to try and help us serve the es. That's the purpose of the whole meeting at resources, and that's where we have the

13

If you have a program as large as ours, it's le to keep all those people informed, keep the keep the neighborhood informed and right down ho lives in a specific neighborhood.

hat means is money for printing, money to have and do the presentations, and so forth. That's ing at, is trying to look at other alternative n use to get the message out to the communities. KOLENDER: Very good.

AN RAINS: Of course that's the toughest given the fiscal crunch in which the state

KOENDER: We have some groups in our community, Out Crime Council and the Point Loma Acts Now ized, that have helped us with those resources ns and money for newsleters, and that kind of more of that.

AN RAINS: Has your chamber been involved? ies chambers of commerce have become very

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC 2100 28TH STREET

14 SERGEANT MICHELSON: Yes, most of the chambers do help us in setting up workshops or seminars, or that type of thing, where we can come in and reach 200 to 500 people in a workshop setting, and they're very good at helping us organize those things. CHIEF KOLENDER: We've got help from people like the gas company and the phone company in the distribution of information to the public. They're more than willing. The R news media is more than willing with public service announce-10 ments on crime prevention, and we've tried to develop those so 64 11 that they can assist us in getting the message out also. In just want to make one more point, and to tell you, 12 13 I don't want to toot our horn, but we're the only major city 14 in this country, last year, that showed a reduction in all " 15 crime. 64 16 CHAIRMAN RAINS: I'm aware of that. 17 0 0 "CHIEF KOLENDER: I think that the reason for it is 19 because of the public's interest, and the willingness to 20 assume some responsibility in helping us in this war against 21 crime, as we call it. Something has to be done. Admittedly, law enforcement has a problem because 23 the better we get, the more stifled the rest of the system 24 gets, and I don't think the rest of the system has been 25 responsive to all of the increases that has happened. You're going to have some people talk about what can be done in the 27 rest of the system, too. I think it's important that we take a look at the whole thing.

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2100 28TH STREET

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

O

C

()

C

0

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

()

()

( )

CHAIRMAN RAINS: The fact that your city did reduce 1 crime or see a reduction in crime last year, is something that 2 ought not to go unnoticed, and I commend you and I commend 3 the city, and I think it's absolutely fair that you do toot your own horn, whether you wish to or not. ()5 CHIEF KOLENDER: I'm a little concerned if you give us credit when crime goes down, I'm afraid you may blame me when it goes up, you see, so -- (Laughter) C CHAIRMAN RAINS: That's part of the turf, Chief. (Laughter) Any of us in the public spotlight realizes that. 10 Sergeant Michelson, you were going to testify later, 11 but since you're here now, would you like to go ahead and 12 13 make any other comments? ()SERGEANT MICHELSON: Wel<sup>4</sup>1, we have a program designed 15 to --CHIEF KOLENDER: Excuse me for a second. May I be excused, sir? .I have another appointment. 17 CHAIRMAN RAINS: You may, Chief, Thank you overy 19 much. 20SERGEANT MICHELSON: We have a program designed to show you the history of the community alert process, and how 21 22 we got to where we are today, and I don't know if you want to 23 jump the agenda to get to that now or not? 24 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Is that the program that involves 25 your colleagues as well? 26 SERGEANT MICHELSON: Right. 97 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Okay, we will go ahead and wait VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2100 28TH STREET

then, until the appropriate time.

Ċ.S.

2.2

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

Addressing the nature of crime and the implications of certain types of action will be Captain Williams of the San Diego Police Department. Captain?

,16

CAPTAIN WILLIAMS: Rick, why don't you just stay up here. (Laughter)

CHAIRMAN RAINS: I see who the resource person is. CAPTAIN WILLIAMS: Good morning. I hope you'll bear with me. I have a cold and --CHAIRMAN RAINS: So do I, so we'll bear with each other.

CAPTAIN WILLIAMS: Sergeant Michelson is a resource, and that's his specific area of responsibility. That's one of the many areas that I am responsible for.

One of the other areas which probably is the bottom line when we fail at all other efforts is I'm in charge of SWAT, but I don't think that is a viable alternative to what we're looking at here.

I'm going to address my remarks, specifically, to the questions that were referred to in the letter, the first of which is to define or describe the property crime problems by area of San Diego. I don't think we can really break it down by any geographical area. Property crime occurs throughout all areas of our city.

There are certain areas that because of seasonal impacts we may have an increase in things like car thefts, or car prowls, certain tourist centers where property crimes are

1	more prevalent then
- 2	As Chief
3	property crimes in
4	In reside
5	in October of this
6	year we had 1,325.
7	Commercia
8	year. Auto thefts
9	last year. In Octo
10	of this year we had
n	I think i
12	most significant qu
13	number three, which
14	of property crimes,
15	of individual invol
16	property crimes
17	during daylight hou
18	the morning and 3:0
19	
20	CHAIRMAN
<b>2</b> 1	five?
22	CAPTAIN W
23	fourths of the entr
24	The average burglar
25	average burglar, if
26 c	in that category, i
27	l Our exper
28	delayed five minute
¢	<u> </u>

0

0

C

0

O

()

O

0

0

C

0

-M

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, LAC.

n at other times of the year. Kolender indicated, we had a decrease in San Diego last year, and so far this year. ential burglaries we had a decrease, and year we had 1,180, and in October of last So, we experienced a decrease there. al burglaries were also down over last and other property crime was also down over

17

ober of last year we had 686, and in October d 652.

in looking at crime prevention efforts, the uestion that was asked here is question h was "Describe some of the characteristics , such as the time of day, the MO, the type lved." Our experience has been that most specifically residential burglary occurred urs. Sixty-five percent between 10:00 in 00 in the afternoon.

RAINS: What was the percentage? Sixty-

WILLIAMS: Sixty-five percent. Over threeries were through unlocked doors or windows. ry tool is a six-inch screwdriver, and the f you can classify anybody as being average is under 25 years of age. rience has also been that if he can be es, the changes are he will seek another

DEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821 target, and that once inside, the individual usually spends
about three\_minutes.

18

()

0

()

1

n

O

0

О

0

D

0

0

0.

S.W.

Because of what our experience has been, we feel that the neighborhood alert program is probably the most effective tool we have against these types of crimes. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Excuse me just a minute, Captain.

Mr. Halatyn?

13

15

.17

19

20

21

22

27 2

28

MR. HALATYN: One additional question, Captain. When looking at the offenders, do you have any information indicating, beyond the fact that they're less than 25 years of age, that high school or school age youth out of school, either truant or dropouts, commit a great proportion of your daytime burglaries? Do you have any information indicating that that's the case?

CAPTAIN WILLIAMS: I have -- Rick, do you have --MR. MICHELSON: Let me answer that, yes. We have found that to be the case, and in fact another city here in San Diego is doing a truant study right now, where they are picking up truants from schools to reduce -- specifically to reduce the amount of residential daytime burglaries. So, they do have an impact on residential crime.

Of course, when we're talking about kids, then we're also talking anywhere from eight to 14 years old, on the average. I mean, the youngest one that I can recall stealing coin collections during his lunch hour was eight years old -coin collections.

> CAPTAIN WILLIAMS: I can relate one experience --CHAIRMAN RAINS: I'm very curious, you know -- oh,

> > VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

19 excuse me, were you going to respond? CAPTAIN WILLIAMS: Yes, just an additional point 83 there. One specific experience was one of the high schools was going to go to an open-campus mode, wherein they allowed the students to go off campus at anytime. The community was against this, and we did a study on this and found out that because of this open campus, that the incidence of crime -property crimes, burglaries, malicious mischief, shoplifting 10 in shopping centers around those schools -- increased dramatically because of this. 11 12 So, this ties into the fact that if they're unsuper-13 vised and they're out, then you're going to have an increase in that crime. 15 CHAIRMAN RAINS: I have a bill in at this time. Captain, SB 200, which would make all burglaries of the first degree. In effect, that would make daytime burglaries first degree as well as nighttime burglaries. A rather. anachronistic distinction that we've drawn over the years. 20 That statistic you gave me seems to me to make the 21 case for that type of legislation that much more compelling, " 22 that between 10:00 a.m. and 3:00 p.m. 65 percent of your 23 burglaries in this community are committed. 24 CAPTAIN WILLIAMS: I think that's correct, because 25 the burglar knows that in most residential communities the 26 chances of the husband and wife both being gone working and 27 the children being in school, therefore, an unattended dwelling, 28 are very high during those hours, so that's when they're going

to try.

8

24

SERGEANT MICHELSON: Also, the criminal element also knows that it's not a first degree burglary during that time element, so they're going to tend to do more of those because they know they're not going to get the heat that they would from a first degree burglary.

20

100

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Do you have any further comments, Captain? 9

9 CAPTAIN WILLIAMS: I just have a couple further The programs that are going to be talked about comments. after my testimony, I think, are the ones that are really important; community alert, the structure that we have, the 13 fact that our success rate has shown that when we have citizen participation that the ingident of crime goes down, and one of the problems we've experienced is we have been involved with certain groups, and they're off and 'running, and then 16 we kind of back off because of manpower constraints or budgetary 17 constraints, that group will start to dwindle, and as it .19 dwindles, the incident of crime increases. We need to con-20 stantly be pumping new life into these groups.

21 We've just recently become involved in an additional 22 crime prevention program called "I Report Crime," and it's 23 utilizing the private sector, specifically at this point in those employees that are out in the community during the daytime 25 that have two-way radios in their cars.

26 -San Diego Gas and Electric Company, the cab companies, the telephone company all have radio dispatched supervisors and work crews, and we're giving them training in how to

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

ACRAMENTO, CALLEORNIA 9582

B

0

 $\mathbf{C}$ 

C

O

C

 $\bigcirc$ 

O.

Q,

Q,

recognize potential crime problems, and how to report those. So, that gives us an additional set of eyes out there on the street to support our patrol units.

21

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Have you, at any time, had members of your citizen groups become over zealous? Have you ever approached anything that we might commonly call vigilante

CAPTAIN WILLIAMS: I think I would like to have Rick respond to that, because he works directly with these groups. SERGEANT MICHELSON: We have had individual acts. Not as a group, per se, but we have had individuals in those groups take upon themselves some type of action that you may think would be classified as vigilante, but our main function is not to contact or confront any criminal activity, it's simply to observe and report that activity, and that's the basis of our training. It is not to go out and actually --CHAIRMAN RAINS: No, I realize that's not your

SERGEANT MICHELSON: Right. Confront them. "CHAIRMAN RAINS: My question is, have, on occasion, some groups become a bit over --

SERGEANT MICHELSON: As a group, no. We have had individuals, of course, but I think you'll find that in any organization. We have had one or two groups branch off and form a perhaps more close-knit or effective group because they have the time and energy to do that, and one of the speakers -- or, one of the persons here is part of one of those groups, but they're not in anyway a vigilante group. They simply

1) 22 went above and beyond our training, and banded closer their turf. together, and could do a little bit more than the average n  $\cap$ community alert group. CHAIRMAN RAINS: But you've not found that to be O 0 a problem of any significance? SERGEANT MICHELSON: No, we don't recommend or condone any type of patrol action, neighborhood walking with CB radios, or clubs, or German shepards, or armed patrols, or ന ball game. any of that, and we really have not experienced that, at all, 10 10 here in the city. MR. HALATYN: Is it true, Sergeant, that a distinc-11 ി 11 12 tion between what we consider community crime prevention and 13 13 vigilantism might involve something like the protection of 14 14 home turf versus a roving patrol?" 15 15 SERGEANT MICHELSON: Well ---16 MR. HALATYN: I use something like the Guardian O 17 Angels as an example, because it seems if a group leaves its 18 18 own home turf or "its direct neighborhood, that that begins come from. 19 19 to address or bring up some of these issues and problems. 20 D SERGEANT MICHELSON: One of the basic fundamentals  $\mathbf{O}$ 21 21 of the community alert process is to identify your neighborhood 22 22 as being your turf, and we use the same principle, really, as 23 0 some of the gangs have done by identifying their neighborhoods 0 24 -- we don't spray on the wall or anything, but we did develop 25 25 a sign, and the signs clearly identify a particular neighborhood 26 26 as being a part of this community alert process, and that, we 0 27 27 felt, lent a sense of identity and belonging to that specific places we can send our own people to train them. community, in the same sense that it establishes that area as C ()

N. Art

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES. INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 958

CHAIRMAN RAINS: I have a question that was just handed to me and the person asks that I inquire of you if increased funding for the California Specialized Training

23

Institute (CSTI) would benefit San Diego if more men in the department, like SWAT teams, were better trained.

SERGEANT MICHELSON: You're talking about a different

CHAIRMAN RAINS: It is. It's unrelated. SERGEANT MICHELSON: You're talking about CSTI, which is California Specialized Training Institute, which does some excellent officer survival type courses -- that type of thing. That's another field, but of course it would, sure. If we could send the officers to it, it would help us, I think. CHAIRMAN RAINS: We get back to the -- again, that is somewhat unrelated, but we get back to the same question about where the increase in these scarce funds are going to

SERGEANT MICHELSON: Right. Well, that's something that hasn't been addressed as far as training programs. When we talk about resources throughout the state, there aren't any, at this time, except for the one school in Sacramento. There aren't any schools where we can send crime prevention officers. There is only the one in Sacramento that has only been in existence for about a year now. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Yes. SERGEANT MICHELSON: So, there aren't very many

CHAIRMAN RAINS: How many and what percentage of robbery and burglary offenses are accompanied by violence here in your community? Do you keep tabs on that?

37

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

ģ

10

24

25

28

24

2

SERGEANT MICHELSON: No, we haven't. We didn't prepare that kind of a statistic for today's meeting.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Would you surmise that in connection with your neighborhood programs that that type of criminal conduct has gone down, as well as other? I take it it has, since across the board it appears as though you've had a decrease in crime.

CAPTAIN WILLIAMS: I can respond to that. We have 11 12 experienced increases in crimes of violence. In robberies 13 we've experienced an increase in those. In the area of sex crimes, assault with intent to commit rape, we've experienced 14 15 increases there, and those types of related crimes, but I think 16 that one thing we've noticed is that because there is more = 17 community participation, that people have a tendency to report, to be more open in their reporting on these. But as far as 18 19 relating the crimes of violence, crimes against persons to 20property crimes, I can't respond to that. °

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Do you work closely with your private security officers, and do they, in any way, factor into the community effort?

CAPTAIN WILLIAMS: I'm not sure I understand what you mean by "private security officers?".

26 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Well, your security guards that are 27 privately retained -- hired.

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2100 28TH STREET

	, CARTA
2	on a limited bas
3	has been that th
c <b>4</b>	as far as you
5	and they're gone
6	° Now, v
7	but it's on a vo
8	type organizatio
9	security people.
18.	CHAIRM
n	CAPTAI
12	GHAIRM
13	who is the Proje
14	is seated to my
35	Cohen, who will
16	Mr. Ji
17	enlighten us in
18	crime prevention
19	<sup>5</sup> Diego.
20 21	MR. DE
21	
23	CHAIRM
24	the same resourc
25	MR. DE
26	CHAIRM
27	Diego, a jack of
28	MR. DE'
<b>9</b>	the criminal's po

m

 $\bigcirc$ 

0

C

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

O.

C

C

O.

O.

Ch

Ç.

0

Æ

0

AB.

 $\cap$ 

0

AIN WILLIAMS: Our participation with them is asis. The -- their -- I think our experience they're kind of a group that is not very stable, ou know, they come in for part-time employment be.

25

we offer training to them, if they so desire, roluntary basis. Some of the other security lons that we do work closely with are our school a. That has been very successful.

MAN RAINS: Thank you very much, Captain. IN WILLIAMS: Thank you.

MAN RAINS: We've been joined by Edward Cohen, ect Director of the Joint Committee. He far left, to your right. We welcome Mr. be involved in the rest of this hearing. im Devaroux is going to focus principally and connection with the criminal's view of community n, at least as it is perceived here in San

EVAROUX: Good morning, Senator.

MAN RAINS: I see you're going to rely upon ce person. (Laughter)

EVAROUX: Right.

MÁN RAINS: You have a renaissance man in San E all trades.

VAROUX: I would like to clarify one thing from point of view. I'm no longer active in that

- E. 26 way of making a living, and I definitely wouldn't admit it in this group of people. (Laughter) As far as my criminal history is concerned, it dates back approximately 38 years since the age of 10. The last five years have been clean since I have been released from the penitentiary. I was involved in everything from the burglary standpoint from a money laundering operation, stolen automobiles whatever. I covered the whole gamut. Whatever was paying the most money at that point in time. 10 Basically I was involved impresidential burglaries, although there is a lot more money in business burglaries. The 12 residential burglaries are much easier to pull off in a much 13 shorter period of time, and quite obviously you're not operating 14 with the weight of moving machinery, office machinery, whatever. 15 It's also much, much easier to turnover the finished product; 16 17 the wares, as it be, particularly in the urban areas such as downtown San Diego, Oceanside. They are not quite as easy िल 19 to get rid of, say, in the suburban area, i.e., Escondido, 20 or Valley Center, those type of areas. People have a tendency 21 to be a shade more honest up there, or apt to question where 22 that television set or that stereo came from. 23 My contacts with the community alert programs has been very, very limited. I have a lot of respect for that 25 sign when I drive down the street. If I'm going to be out working an area, say, as La Jolla would be in this particular 27 town, or Rancho Bernardo, I'm going to avoid an area where I 28 think there is going to be a chance where they will come up and

()

 $\bigcirc$ 

C

 $\Omega$ 

 $\cap$ 

ي دري

0

27 grab me while I'm in the act. Most burglars don't want to be confronted. Most are not armed. The confrontation is the last thing in the world you want at any given time. When you see the sign, drive three blocks down the street, they don't have a sign, and you just go ahead and move on in. You've probably got the same material three blocks down the street that you had in the neighborhood that has the neighborhood watch signs up. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Did you ordinarily commit burglaries during the daytime or the nighttime? Did it make a difference 10 to you? 12 MR. DEVAROUX: Whenever I needed the money. It made 13 no difference at all. Once you've been in a penitentiary setting, the fear factor is taken out of being sent to the penitentiary. So, it 16 didn't make any difference whether it was first degree or second degree burglary. I'd do the same amount of time. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Once you've been there? MR. DEVAROUX: Once you've been there. The fear factor is gone. 21 CHAIRMAN RAINS: The criminal history which you have, 22 was it basically in and around the City of San Diego? 23 MR. DEVAROUX: No, it was nationwide, although there were convictions here in San Diego. My last conviction was in the State of California. 26 The American public -- California public, local public, whatever -- are becoming far more security conscious on the types of securities that they have in their home; i.e., VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIEORNIA 9582

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC

dead bolts, minor alarm systems. I've noticed an increasing number of homes which have the little security box up on the front door that you punch in the code on. I have serious doubts as to how good they are, because all too often they're out in a real rural area, and by the time the sheriff's department could respond to something happening out in, say, El Cajon, you could very likely be down the street.

3

5

9

10

28

I also have serious doubts in the rural areas as to whether something like a neighborhood watch program would work because of the separation of the homes, there is a lot more 11 territory.

12 On Question No. 4 on my sheet, it's asked to describe 13 generally, and by example, how community crime prevention 14 deterred my criminal activities. • Quite obviously, I don't think 15 anybody wants to go into custody, regardless of what their 16 crime had or happens to be, and I'm no different from the rest. 17 If there is an option, and I can keep from getting into a 18 custodial situation, I'm very definitely going to take that 19 option, It's the survivial of the fittest.

20 But a lot of people don't seem to realize that a 21 criminal is a job -- being a criminal is a job. It's just like 22 going down to work at the gas station, or working for a public 23 service agency, or whatever the case may be, it's a job. 24 "If you're sitting in the penitentiary, you're not

25 getting a paycheck.

26 CHAIRMAN RAINS: It sounds Was though most of your 27 convictions were for burglary.

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

MR. DEVAROUX: No, sir. o

0		
	CHA.	IRM/
of your c		
	MR.	
from stea was for 1		
	CHA	
offenses?		
<b>6</b> 8	MR.	DEV
	CHA	
though it	: was	ea
work?	MR.	). JEU
	CHA	
	MR.	DE۱
range of	time	, a
18 years		
time just 25 years		÷.
	CITA	
	e MR.	
Q.	CHA	IRM/
0 0 2	MR.	
in custod	CHA:	
a a a a a a a a a a a a a a a a a a a		» DE/
parole.	*	
	CHA	E RMA
for a mom	ent d	on k

8

13

14

15

16

17

20

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

O

0

0

O

()

0

0

C

0

AN RAINS: Can you give us a brief history background?

VAROUX: Well, like I said, I've done everything to launder money. The last conviction I had ng money.

AN RAINS: Were any of these drug related

VAROUX: No, sir.

AN RAINS: In other words, it just seemed as sier to engage in criminal conduct than to

VAROUX: I wouldn't say necessarily easier. AN RAINS: More profitable? ° VAROUX: Definitely more profitable on a shorter lthough when I break that down over a total of ody as to what I picked up, I have a real hard that anymore, but it sounded good when I was

AN RAINS: You were in custody 18 years? VAROUX: A total of, not all at one time. AN RAINS: How old are you now? VAROUX: I'm 48.

AN RAINS: So, you spent almost half your life

VAROUX: Two-thirds either in custody or on

AN RAINS: Do you have any idea, if we focus burglary, because when it comes to so many

30 1 neighborhood programs, that seems to be one area that almost inevitably decreases rapidly, do you know how many of our burglars are arrested, on a percentage basis? Do you have any idea at all? MR. DEVAROUX: I wouldn't have any idea, although judging from what I read in the newspapers and what I pick up from NIGA and criminal justice flyers, it seems to be on the increase. My experience, locally, is that a good number of the burglars are generally stealing to support a narcotics habit. Now, these are the ones that I personally happen to run across through my line of work. • They are out there supporting a narcotics habit. 14 CHAIRMAN RAINS: That was the reason for my earlier question. I'm a former prosecutor, and generally when I see a long rap sheet full of 459s or 496s, I find that there is a 17 drug related problem. 18 MR. DEVAROUX: With me it was profit. I see no. percentage (sic) in going out and burglarizing a house and then 20 sticking it in my arm. 21 CHAIRMAN RAINS: What do you do at this point in time, or is that something you can't disclose? MR. DEVAROUX: Oh, no, very definitely. I'm the 24 Director of Special Projects for Project JOVE, Incorporated 25 here in San Diego. It's a private, nonprofit social service 26 agency that works with the adult and juvenile ex-offenders in 27 the County of San Diego. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Is it in the nature of a halfway

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

ACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95

house? 13 at Folsom State Prison. 23

**(**)

ര

0

 $(\mathbf{0})$ 

()

()

()

31

MR. DEVAROUX: No, sir, although we're looking toward that end right now. We deal with the offenders just prior to their release, and then enable them to -- or, I should say, assist them in getting employment, housing, clothing, that sort of thing. Our theory is that if the ex-offender has a job and a paycheck coming in, they have no reason to be down ripping off your television set.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: This is a bit unrelated to the subject matter, but I'm curious what motivated you, at this time, inclife, to really change what apparently was a long history of criminal conduct?

MR. DEVAROUX: Well, I got very tired of doing time, for one thing. No matter how comfortable you can get in a penitentiary setting, it gets old. I definitely like to go out and have dinner in nice restaurants, and you don't get that at Folsom State Prison.

I think the other side to the story was that some of the laws have changed. California had, for all practical purposes, reenacted the Habitual Criminal Act. A point in fact: With my priors, if I wrote a \$50 check and had a forgery charge against me, I would be doing eight years on priors before I even started the forgery charge.

So, I had to take a real close look at what my priorities were. I definitely don't want to die in State Prison. CHAIRMAN RAINS: So, what I read into that is that the increasingly harsh sanctions that we are, in fact, imposing in California, may, in fact, be having a deterrence effect,

32 especially when it comes to the con wise person. MR. DEVAROUX: With the multiple offenders, yes. Now, the first time offenders, no, it's still a cake walk. Even the second time around it can be a cake walk. but once you've been there once or twice, that's it. G CHAIRMAN RAINS: The word's gotten around? MR. DEVAROUX: Oh, yes. We have it beat into our brains everyday when we picked up the San Diego Union. I don't think a day goes by when I don't pick up the Union and read in the crime report a name of someone that I don't know. 11 CHAIRMAN RAINS: When I asked that, "the word has 12 gotten around," I was talking about really those in the 13 institutional setting. They know that if they go out, that the laws are different than they used to be, and if they come back they're probably going to be there for life. 16 MR. DEVAROUX: Okay, contrary to popular belief, I 17 never saw a Jimmy Cagney type character up there with a tin cup 18 and his old cap on rapping up and down the bars. There are .19 a lot of educated people that may be up there for whatever 20 reason, I don't know. Perhaps it was family problems, perhaps 21 it was bills, perhaps they were like me and just -- you know, 22 it was the thrill of the thing, of fast money. I think they're 23 helping to educate the people that are in there on the inside 24 also. There is a lot of self-help groups within the penitentiary 25 settings that are toward that end. 26 MR. HALATYN: I had one question, Mr. Devaroux. When 27

we're talking about deterrence, we talk about two things. How do you respond to fear or risk of apprehension, as well as risk

0

 $\cap$ 

()

 $\bigcirc$ 

0

 $\cap$ 

Ô

()

0

0

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821 33

of punishment? I mean, you can look at that two ways. One is a view towards what the likelihood of your arrest will be; and, secondly, what the likelihood of doing time -- a longer time. Do you respond to both of those issues differently? Do you separate them when you look at perceived risk? MR. DEVAROUX: I guess I'm forced to separate it. As much as I hate the show, I love the beginning of Baretta -- you know, "If you can't do the time, don't do the crime." I've always been a firm believer in that. As I said, it's a job. As I get older, the punishment standpoint doesn't bother me, it's the idea of being separated from society, as such. I'm just tired of that.

MR. HALATYN: Thank you.

💪 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Mr. Cohen?

MR. COHEN: I'm curious. You said that at the time when you were most active as a burglar, that you had a shortrange point of view that at that time you weren't afraid to go to prison. I guess you had some prior incarceration. So, given the perspective you have today, what would possibly have made a difference to have changed your outlook from shortrange to long-range, back then?

MR. DEVAROUX: Gee, I hate to say old age. I'm not really sure. To my own way of thinking, I guess I never ever in my life had any long-range goals, and consequently I just carried that over. It was a learning process, I suppose. MR. COHEN: Is that in terms of

34 just yourself, or is that in terms of like -- I assume you went through the public education system. Did you grow up F ... here in San Diego? MR. DEVAROUX: Yes, sir. MR. COHEN: Among your peers and so forth, did they all have the same attitude, or was it just you individually? MR. DEVAROUX: No, when we first came to California back in the late 40s, they transplanted a two-bit street hoodlum from Boston into Escondido. Escondido, back in those days, had a total population of probably 5,000 to 6,500 people. It was a whole different way of life; one whale of a cultural shock. -1°F The cowboys were what I used to watch on TV with Tom Mix, or 12 down at the movie theatres, and they were reality up in 13 14 Escondido. So, I don't think there was a peer action involved there. I never felt any peer pressure. I basically operated 17 as my own person. I didn't have any partners in crime, as such. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Thank you, Mr. Devaroux. 20 MR. DEVAROUX: Thank you, sir. 21 CHAIRMAN RAINS: I have a gentleman here that I'm going to take out of order. We did not have him on the agenda 22 23 today. His name is Russell T. Hartman. He is an 'ex-offender 24 who did ten years in state prison, and 11 years in the federal 25 prison system, and he would like to make a few comments to the 26 Committee. 27 MR. HARTMAN: Good morning, Senator, ladies and 28 gentlemen.

VIDÉO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

CRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

35 CHAIRMAN RAINS: You've done 21 years in prison? MR. HARTMAN: Yes, sir, I have. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Hard time? MR. HARTMAN: One of the problems, as I see it, with crime prevention is basically the fact of the ex-offender coming out from prison and being rejected by the community. One of the problems that I've seen is a lot of your so-called ex-offender community organizations are basically no more than they allow you to use the telephone, hand you a few bus tokens, they hand you a telephone book, and they tell you to go look for a job. 12 In 21 years, I have accumulated a lot of valuable assets in training in both the state and federal prison systems, but in the two or three times that I have been out in 21 years, I have found nine times out of ten that it was totally impossible to find employment. Now, you've looked sort of at the statistics where you have the unemployed on the streets that is not an ex-offender and the hard time they're having finding a job. 20 CHAIRMAN RAINS: What was the nature of the offenses for which you stood convicted? 22 MR. HARTMAN: Okay, it goes back to forgery, bank robbery, threatening communication, extortion. 24 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Your bank robbery, were you armed? MR. HARTMAN: No, I wasn't. It was strictly a note. However, in 1973 when I was arrested for the bank robbery, a court psychiatrist was brought in and with another court psychiatrist for the prosecution and the defense --

()

0

 $^{\odot}$ 

0

6)

1

6

( )

13

0

10

11

13

14

15

17

19

21

23

25

26

27

28

 $\cap$ 

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

 $\cap$ 

being an ex-prosecutor, you're aware of that, I'm sure -- it was their consensus of opinion, which I totally agreed with, with due to the fact that I was so institutionalized that the bank robbery was nothing but a farce to get back in. I barely got out the door and I was arrested by an undercover police teller, who was moonlighting between being a police officer and a bank teller.

2

3

5

9

36

My opinion is that roughly 40 percent of the inmates that I have talked to, in both the state and federal prison system, prefer to be there, because they have more going for them in prison then they do have on the streets. In a lot of respects, I agree.

13 Now, in prison, you don't have to worry about where your next meal is coming from, you don't have to worry about 14 15 employment, you don't have to worry about clothes, a place to 16 sleep, and most of all you don't have to worry about rejection 17 because you have more friends then you know what to do with.

18 The person that comes out of prison, in a federal prison system, for example, is given roughly up to \$150 cash, 20 a suit of clothes, and a bus ticket. If he has no family or 21 community resource of any kind, if he can't find employment, 22 he's either going to go to skid row or back to crime. Not 23 too many, including myself, is going to go to skid row.

So, we took a consensus in prison -- some of these self-help groups I was involved with -- it costs the taxpayers 26 \$21,000 a year, roughly, to keep a man incarcerated in the  $\cdots$ federal prison system. This is including employee salaries, and the whole nine yards.

 $\cap$ Ð 0 (2)ŧ T 10 0 6) ( $\cap$ n 問

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES; INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

If you took half of that and kept that man on the streets into training programs, got him employed, you would save half that \$21,000. Plus, that man would be paying taxes. Since I've been out here, which has been since October 28th, I have documented evidence I have made over 100 job contacts. Out of that 100, I've got a lot of "Well, you're over-qualified," "Well, we don't have anything open," "Check back with us after October 1st," or January 1st, Reaganomics." You name it, I've got the answer.

37

While in federal prison this last time, I was working as a purchasing agent for federal prison industries. CHAIRMAN RAINS: When you say "October 28th," you're talking about slightly less than a month ago, or a year ago? MR. HARTMAN: No, slightly less than a month ago. I'm presently at the New Horizons Halfway House downtown, which is run by the Salvation Army. It is strictly

I personally believe they do what they can. There is not much they can do. You have Project JOVE, which is real active for ex-offenders. Again, referrals. You have the Episcopal Community Center which is real active working for ex-offenders. Again, referrals.

I've contacted some of the newspapers and TV stations asking them to do an article on the plight of the ex-offender trying to make it in the community. The San Diego Transcript did an interview Friday. They haven't had time to write the story yet. The other newspapers and TV stations said "Fine,

we'll call you." That kind of speaks for itself.

I'm not speaking for myself, either. In our program we have six or seven men who are residents. There are at least two or three of them looking, as much as I am, for employment. On February 26th, I'm going to be released from the halfway house. I'll have no funds, no place to go, no job, no nothing, unless I find it before that. To me, this is what crime prevention is all about. There are people getting released from prison everyday, and probably 75 percent of them go back for just this reason.

38

D

Ô

(°)

 $\bigcirc$ 

£

0

 $\odot$ 

ഹ

 $\hat{\mathbf{\Omega}}$ 

0

0

11

1

Sit

10 Now, as I started to say, when I was in the Federal Correctional Institution in Bastroff, (phonetic), I worked for 12 the federal prison industries as a purchasing agent. I ordered 13 supplies for three factories, I did government bids and contracts, I run an NCR 299 posting machine, a ten-key, an IBM typewriter. / I'm trained to do work -- a lot of other work. That makes no difference to the community, I'm an ex-offender.

Now, I don't believe that ex-offenders should be given the red carpet -- saying "Oh, you poor guy," or "You poor lady, you're an ex-offender so you've got a job coming off the top." I don't think I deserve any better action then anybody else, 21 as far as just looking for employment.

22 But I do feel that if I'm qualified -- which I am in 23 several areas -- I should be given the opportunity. I think I speak for quite a few ex-offenders that I know and I've worked with.

At the present time, to conclude, I decided that if I couldn't find a job, I would create my own job. So, what I've 28 decided to work on -- I'm making some progress -- is I have a

real heavy feeling for these street kids out here. I see them over at Horton Plaza selling their body, scheming on different 3 crimes, how to make money to get a place to sleep that night. So, I contacted some hotel owners, and I got a tentative °5 commitment from a hotel owner that he would give us his hotel at reduced rates -- two floors and some rooms -- for a youth 7 center. I've contacted attorneys, superior court judges, some of the medias again to try to get some backing on this -- there is a lot of interest. But, again, it's all about the money. 10 To me, these kids are the future of tomorrow, and we can't ignore them. I was a kid once, and that's where I 12 picked up crime. A lot of people you find in prison pickup 13 crime for the same reason; they were young, nobody gave a darn 14 about them, they had no resources, so they went out and had 15 to do it their way. I think this is where we really need to 16 concentrate our efforts to work with them kids. 17 That's all I have to say. 18 CHAIRMAN RAINS: We certainly would not disagree 19 with your last comment. It has sometimes been said -- and 20 I think appropriately so -- that our youth constitutes one-third 21 of our population, and 100 percent of our future. 22 MR. HARTMAN: I agree. 23 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Thank you very much. 24 MR. HARTMAN: Thank you for your time and for hearing 25 me. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Mr. Norm Stamper, with the Mayors' 27 Crime Commission here in San Diego. Good morning, Mr. Stamper. 28 MR. STAMPER: Good morning.

39

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCON AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

Senator Rains, members of the Committee, I would like to thank you for inviting me to share with you the experience of the Mayors' Crime Control Commission. You've asked me a number of questions in advance of this meeting, and I would like to be able to respond to all of those.

40

The Mayors' Crime Control Commission was formed in the fall of 1979. It is the direct result of the Mayor's state of the city message in 1979, /in which he took note of the escalating crime rate in the city, and declared official war on crime in San Diego.

11

12

16

17

19

21

22

23

24

25

27

28

12 13

The Commission was formed of San Diegoians, most of whom had no direct experience with the criminal justice system, but all of whom had exhibited an interest in community activities, many of whom had been victims of crime, all of whom were interested in doing something about reducing crime, and particularly the fear of crime in San Diego.

The specific objectives of that Commission were to study crime as comprehensively as it could be studied, as thoroughly as it could be studied, so that we had a good understanding of local crime; what is going on in the City of San Diego, how severe, how serious, how frequently does crime occur. To, on the basis of that study, develop recommendations for reducing the severity and the frequency of street crimes in San Diego. We took official notice of the fact that white collar and other forms of crime are serious crime, but the type of crime that local government, in particular, has some -- presumably has some control or influence of its street crime. We studied very thoroughly the incidents of crime

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

d. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE

Index of Crimes -- violent and property.

 $\cap$ 

 $\bigcirc$ 

n

O

up.

21

-23

24

()

00

throughout the 1970s in San Diego. We found that we had experienced a 156 percent increase in violent crime, -- in the rate of violent crime, and I use that term advisedly, because "rate" obviously, adjusts for population, and San Diego, along with many other cities in California and elsewhere, experienced a very rapid rate of population growth during the '70s. When we use those statistics, we are talking about numbers that have been adjusted for population growth. We experienced a 42 percent increase in property crime during that same period. The crimes to which I am referring are the FBI

41

The second objective of that Commission was to develop recommendations that could have the effect of reducing peoples' fear of crime. That was on the assumption that although crime is up in this city over what it was in 1970, although it's up throughout the United States, it's probably not as bad as some of us think, it's probably worse than others think, and one of the things that we were particularly interested in doing was educating the public as to the -- to the extent, the scope and the nature of crime in the City of San Diego.

San Diego is still one of the -- clearly one of the safest big cities in the United States, A San Dieg Dins chances of being a victim of a serious crime in 1980, for example, were less than one percent, but crime is up -- the fear of crime is

We also had an interest in developing recommendations that would have the effect of increasing citizens' confidence in government, in general, and the criminal justice system, in

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

particular, to do something about crime.

5

24

25

26

27

28

By way of background, we broke the Commission into three committees. We were looking for alternative or innovative ways of doing that, but we lit on the traditional, after a lot of deliberation. We had a Law Enforcements Committee, a Corrections Committee, we had a Courts Committee.

42

Those three committees did very intensive work in helping to develop candidate recommendations for consideration by the full Commission. The Commission and its committees --9 the members of the Commission visited correctional institutions 10 throughout the state, primarily from Central California south. 11 12 They visited all of the correctional institutions in San Diego 13 County. They rode along with police officers, they interviewed 14 judges and attorneys, they did some court watching. They listen-15 ed to expert testimony, they listened to, for example, James 16 O. Wilson of Harvard University, who has served as advisor to 17 four presidents on the issue that we are discussing today. 18 They 'listened to Charles Silberman, the author of "Criminal 19 Violence, Criminal Justice," a major work that is the product 20 of six years of study of street crimes, and particularly violent 21 crime. But, they also listened to San Diegoians; our local 22 criminal justice practitioners, they listened to the victims 23 of crime in San Diego.

They heard, for example, from the father of a 31 year old man who was shot and killed in front of Sharps Hospital here in San Diego about a year and a half or two years ago. All of this by way of background and foundation.

The Commission developed a list of 52 recommendations.

The second second second second		سيصيسيط سير بدبيروسيد	and an an and a rest of the providence apply a statistical statistical states and the states of the
		°	Ċ
			N ()
		° ( 1	A relativel
8	o ~	2	They are in
		3	senting the
		4	э • М
	0	5	administrat
o D		6	at the San
٥		7	I
	0.	8	years. One
8		9	and the oth
ш 4 Ц		10	Control Com
	0	11	some confide
	-	12	recommendat:
•		Ŋ 130	department
	0	14	and are quit
¢		15	sider to be
		16	supported by
	0	° 17	Ţı
		18	recommending
6+ (5-		19	program whic
e e	0	20	based on exp
-√		21	"Community C
đ		≈ 22	َ Åt
	0.	23	experiencing
		24	about
S - 2		25	MS
e	0	26	MR
e (e		- 27	It's also kn
G.		28	is that you
	0		2 2

Ô

C

0

C

C

°()

()

0

° ()

()

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821 43

ly small handful have legislative implications. n effect, a request on the part of this body, repree City of San Diego, for the state to act. Most of the recommendations, however, fall into the tive arena. Of those, the majority are directed Diego Police Department.

t have held down two jobs in the last two and a half as a special advisor to Police Chief Kolender, her as the Executive Director of the Mayors' Crime mission. So, I can speak with some assurance and lence that what I'm saying about the administrative tions -- those that are directed at the police -- have the full support of the Chief of police, the likely to be implemented following what I cona very difficult process, but one which is fully by the administration of the police department. In the area of community crime prevention, we are g to the police department that it reexamine a ch was originally adopted in 1975, and which was

perimentation conducted during 1973 and '74, called  $^{\circ}$ Oriented Policing."

t the time of its introduction, the department was g staffing shortages, there were some questions  $\circ$ 

S. MOSS: Would you read the name of that again? R. STAMPER: Yes, it's Community Oriented Policing. nown as COP. The central idea behind that program put a police officer into a neighborhood, and that you leave that police officer there long enough to get to know the people and problems of his or her area. And that you not only permit, you require that police officer to become as thoroughly informed as he or she can about crime trends, as well as traffic and other police community issues.

5

12

13

14

17

20

21

-22

23

25

26

27

28

44

<sup>6</sup> We're interested in an officer's knowledge of<sup>-</sup>
<sup>7</sup> burglaries, robberies, rapes, car prowls, auto thefts; we're
<sup>8</sup> interested in an officer's knowledge of whether those crimes
<sup>9</sup> and others have gone up, have gone down, whether more people
<sup>10</sup> are getting hurt today then they were a month ago, then they
<sup>11</sup> were a year ago, then they were five years ago.

In short, what we're looking for is officers who are engaged in a very real world form of community analysis. Most police officers in the City of San Diego are responsible when they get into their automobiles for a very large geographical area, and for police protection in an area whose population might be 12,000 people. Well, one beat cop ain't going to cut it. One police officer cannot possibly reduce crime effectively and efficiently in an area that size without full support and cooperation from the community.

MR. HALATYN: Let me toss something out to you. Let's assume that familiarity with your local policeman, not only would lead to better offense reporting, but better cooperative relations between the community and the officer. What would that say about the current use of mobile patrols; that is, putting officers in patrol cars versus the older ideas of the foot patrol?

MR. STAMPER: We have a -- as Bill pointed out -- as

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

1 °	Chief Kolender po
2	also one of the a
3	don't have great
4	within the city,
5	policing problems
6	with some mid-wes
7	cities. We've a
8	cannot have beat
9	quadruple the size
10	still experience ]
n	police work.
12	What Cor
13	we're looking to a
14	should, on the bas
15	that area, make so
16	about sponsoring o
17	the Community Ale
18	We want
19 <sup>-</sup>	people, we want ou
20	activities toward
21	in a geographical
22	that's the fundame
23 -	MS. MOSS
24	MR. STAM
25	∾ MS. MOSS
-26	Why was it discont
27 <sup>©</sup>	that time? 💝
28	MR. STAM
	동안 이 것은 동안 이 있는 것이 같아요.

1

G

0

C

0

()

0

0

()

 $\cap$ 

Ø

0

O

0

O

ALL S

45

pointed out, we do have a problem that is advantages of this city, and that is that we population density, except in very few areas so we don't experience the same kinds of and crime problems that are associated at cities, and certainly eastern sea board very large city -- 390 square miles -- so we cops patrolling on foot, unless we probably the of the police department, and we would problems staffing with a walking approach to

ommunity Oriented Policing suggests, and what reinforce in this city is a police officer asis of his or her increasing knowledge of some decisions about walking, make some decisions or attending community meetings, and certainly ert Program reinforces that here in San Diego. Our officers to spend more time with the our officers to spend more time directing their problems that have been demonstrated to exist area, in a neighborhood in a community, and ental idea behind COP.

S: You said this program was started in '75? MPER: That's correct.

S: And then I take it it was discontinued. tinued? What were the problems with it at

MPER: It was not discontinued. It still

is expressed as a philosophy of policing in the City of San Diego, and we still take great pride in the fact that we do see ourselves as -- and generally function as a community oriented police department.

5

7

8

10

11

12

13

14

16

17

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

46

What it has lacked in five or six years is the form of structural support, organizational support that any program needs to succeed. Specifically we are talking about an increase in the administration's ability to provide crime information that is both relevant and useful and workable to police officers so that they don't have to count crime reports, or do anything of a primitive nature to get a handle on how much crime is taking place in an area.

We expect the beat cop to be thoroughly knowledgeable. The beat cop should be tremendously more informed that the police chief, for example, about what crimes are taking place in your neighborhood or mine. So, what we're looking at is increased levels of support for the police officer. We're looking at installing within the police department -- and this was a major recommendation of the Crime Control Commission -some outcome objectives, which is to say probably for the first time in the history of a major police department we want to instill and install a system of establishing specific crime fighting objectives. It is simply not enough to say that the police are here to prevent crime or to reduce peoples' fear of it. We've got to be more specific about what kinds of crime should be reduced, and more specific about how we can most effectively reduce that crime.

We have some pretty good answers to the latter question.g

1	We know that commu
- 2	It's a very, very
3	venture of the pol
4	and approaching
5	ful.
6	The real
7	that are on the boo
8	and cause fear, wh
9	resources are finit
10	as Chief Kolender v
11 12	in terms of our pr
• • 13	We're loo
10	in fact, hold indiv
15	commands, responsib
16	in their areas, and
17	As Bill I
18	department to accer
19	another to accept h
20	many vâriables to s
21	levels of crime.
22	What we a
23	to do a better job
24	tives and standards
25	those objectives an
26	MR. HALAT
27	of these efforts?
28 	indeed, police resp
	MR. STAMP
	이 물건 이 물건이 있는 것을 많은 것을 수 있는 것 같아. 이 집에 관계하지 않는 것을 가지?

0

O

0

()

0

O

VIDEO / AUDIÓ RECORDING SERVICES, INC 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821 47

unity alert works. It works powerfully. effective program. We know that this joint lice officer and the community identifying - or, attempting to solve problems is success-

I question is, given the range of crimes boks, the types of crimes that hurt people hich ones should we attack, because the tte. We must begin to make some judgments, was pointing out in his presentation to you ciorities.

boking for an accountability system that will, vidual police officers, as well as area u ble for knowing about the levels of crimes ad doing something about them.

pointed out, it's one thing for the police opt credit when crime goes down. It's quite blame when it goes up. There are far too say that the police are responsible for

are responsible for, and what we would like with, is establishing some specific objecs, and then holding people to account for nd standards, and that's what we're doing. TYN: What has been the success, thus far, Have you obtained any data indicating that, pond differently to a community?

PER: I'm glad you asked that, because one of

our major recommendations is that we once and for all agree that we must evaluate our programs and the expenditure of public funds to reduce crime. For the last 15 years, on a national level and at the local level, we have thrown an awful lot of money at the crime problem. We have developed one program after another, we have increased hardware and technology, we've developed innovative programs, progressive programs. The real question is, based on systemmatic evaluation, have they worked. If so, how well, and if they have 10 worked well, is the investment of the funds sufficient to 11 justify their continuation? 12 We have no -- virtually no -- I guess what the social scientists would call longitudinal studies. We'll

48

start a program in 1973 and say that it's the greatest thing since sliced bread and it's a really effective program, and actors move on and off the stage, new criminal justice practitioners are elected or appointed, or promoted, or transferred out, or what have you, and three years later we're asking "Did that program really work? What were its effects?" Unfortunately, in too many cases we can't answer that.

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

I guess that is a rather long, drawn out way of answering your question.

MR. HALATYN: Was that a recommendation that you had suggested that the program be evaluated as part of your recommendation?

MR. STAMPER: Absolutely. We're talking about a reinforcement, if you will -- a reemphasis of the Community

Ô

 $\langle \rangle$ 

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

C

0

C

()

O

C

0

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821 Oriented Policing Program today, which would start at the Chief's level, but work primarily down to the captains level. We are now a decentralized police department. We would like our area captains, -- as they are becoming, we would like our area captains to be community oriented. We would like them to be thoroughly knowledgeable about what is going on, and we will evaluate the effects of this reemphasis of the program. MR. COHEN: Mr. Stamper, a question from the audience here. Are you doing anything about international terrorism? MR. STAMPER: We are doing things about international terrorism. I would be happy to tell you that I am not competent in that area, and can't answer any further. MR. COHEN: Okay.

MR. STAMPER: But the police department is doing something. We have a Criminal Intelligence Unit, we have a SWAT Unit. There are a number of other units in the department b whose attentions are -- I can't say "international terrorism." I can say terrorism, on the local level.

MR. COHEN: Next question is, you were talking about working with the police in trying to create some kind of objectives. One, have you found, or has the -- I'm sorry I wasn't here when the police chief spoke, but has it created any kinds of morale problems within the police department to try and create these objectives; and, two, I presume this is being done in coordination with not only the chief, but the line officers. -- what kind of criteria -- what kind of method are you using for testing, essentially, quality? MR. STAMPER: We'll be using a

0 0

49

ground up approach. There is no other -- and I'll speak out of both sides of my mouth. We know and understand that major changes in any kind of an organization requires support and commitment from the top. We also understand that if the people at the bottom level who are doing the work, and who are experiencing the frustration and the rewards of that work, that if those folks are left out of the process, then it's not going to be much of a process.

50

So, what we're saying is that the Chief of police and all of his managers, the senior staff, managers and supervisors are going to support a process in which the officers will be telling us "Look, we police these areas, we listen to the citizens, we see the crime statistics on that geographical area. Here are what we think are reasonable outcome objectives and we see as extremely important."

MR. COHEN: Are you saying you haven't put this whole program into implementation yet, but it is going on, and you are getting cooperation from the top and the bottom?

MR. STAMPER: That's correct. We wave the green flag, so to speak, on December the 18th, when we have a major management meeting that will launch this program.

20

22

23

26

27

MR. COHEN: Another question. In your study around the nation, did you ever take a look at the Philadelphia Plan and review it for use in San Diego? If so, what were your conclusions?

MR. STAMPER: I guess I have to ask which Philadelphia plan. The one we're most familiar with is --

 $\cap$ 

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

 $\hat{O}$ 

0

Or

65

n

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821 MR. COHEN: The Benny Swan Program. MR. STAMPER: The Crime Control Commission lateralled off, if you will, the gang issue to the Public Services and Safety Committee and the City Manager's Office because of the urgency -- the perceived urgency of that problem. So, the Crime Control Commission did not study it. We did look at the Philadelphia and Los Angeles models, and we were very much impressed by them, conceptually.

MR. COHEN: There is a gang problem, then, in San

MR. STAMPER: There is a gang problem in San Diego. The City Manager's Office is working on it. There will probably be an announcement on the program in the very near future, and they have been in consultation with Philadel-" phia and Los Angeles and other cities.

I might point out that in the face of having to present to you 52 recommendations, and recognizing the limits of our time, that there were some very important central findings and recommendations of the Commission. I have spent most of my time, to this point, on administrative recommendations.

° One of the clear findings of the Commission in listening, particularly, to expert testimony and to those citizens and practitioners from the San Diego area is the area of

We concluded, among other things, that -- if I may simplify -- we have simply as a society and as neighbors and as families, we have got to put a stop, or we have got to reduce, realistically, domestic violence in our society. We

51

have got to stop neglecting and abusing our children, we have got to start showing love and firm supervision.

് പ്ര 3

10

-11

12

13

14

18

19

20

21

22

25

26

27

28

52

Regardless of why kids, youth, children commit crime, we must hold them accountable for their actions. We do them, as well as society and the neighborhood, a tremendous disservice when we allow a child or a youth to walk away from the criminal justice system thinking that it ain't so bad. That it is, in effect, okay to break into a neighbor's home, it's okay to light a fire in a dipsey dumpster, it's okay to break school windows, it's okay to fire a gun into somebody else. We have got to make clear that particularly with first time youthful offenders, or at least youthful offenders who are caught for the first time and accorded their due process rights, in effect, convicted of their offenses, that there will be some swift insured consequence faced by that child.

To do anything else -- to let that child walk away from the system without any feeling of the consequences, is to do a tremendous disservice to that child.

So, we are calling for, as our top priority recommendation of all 52, uniform, certain, and graduated penalities for youthful offenders. That is tantamount to determinant sentencing for kids who commit crimes. Our recommendation, is based in part, on the Washington State model, which has met with mixed reviews, but generally favorable ones, at least in terms of the -- from the perspective of the people we've been talking with.

What it says, essentially, is that judges, on the one end, are prohibited from sentencing to periods of 1

	incarceration
0 2	their age, the
3	incarceration
4	uniform, certa
O 5	a requirement
6	ation a youthf
* 7	and has commit
O • 8	a stick-up or
9	It n
10	an interest in
О <sup>н</sup>	simply can't d
12	and youth toda
,13	it over, and o
0 14	That
15	from the persp
16	city manager,
O . 17	agreement that
18 *	dation.
19	MR. (
D 20	cases agreed with
21	practice since
• 22	wish.
<b>)</b> <sup>23</sup>	<sup>©</sup> MR. S
21	are certain lim
25	that are needed
26	is one of the p
27 #	superior cou
28 ≏	one of whom sai
)	

()

0

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

0

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821 children who commit crimes where their background, e severity of those crimes does not justify , but which also requires, on the other end, given ain, and graduated penalities on the other end, that a judge sentence to a period of incarcerful offender who, for example, is 17 years old tted a string of burglaries, or has committed two.

makes very clear that the state, that people have i getting that message across to kids that they lo it, and they're just far too many children by who believe they can, and we've demonstrated over, and over that they can get away with it. is our top priority recommendation. That is ective of the commissioners themselves, the the mayor, the police chief. Everybody is in we must focus our attention on that one recommen-

COHEN: Have the judges who handle the juvenile ith the approach, and are they putting this into they don't -- they could do this now, if they

STAMPER: They can do it now if they wish. There nitations, and there are certain obvious changes before that case ever reaches a judge. That problems. We heard from two juvenile court judges art judges who testified before the Commission, d very eloquently, "Don't blame me. I'm tired of it. If I get a kid who has been arrested five or six or seven or eight times, and oftentimes for successively graduated offenses in terms of severity, if I see that kid for the first time and I've got all of this information where they've been processed informally by policy, by probation, I'm not going to take the heat for it anymore. It's important that the public know that there is much that goes on before the case reaches the judge."

51

22

We are in support of a recommendation of our own district attorney, here, and it is one of our own Commission recommendations, and it is allowing district attorneys to file on 16-year-olds and up who commit violent acts or repeat property crimes, to simplify the suggested legislation.

The local juvenile court judge is in support of the legislation that we are proposing. In fact, we have spoken to him on many occasions; have had workshops and a series of conferences and meetings with him.

> CHAIRMAN RAINS: Is that Judge Adams? MR. STAMPER: Yes, it is.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: We have as well. He frequently comes to Sacramento. He's very highly respected.

MR. STAMPER: That's good to hear, because obviously he's going to be one of the people that we're going to be asking for support of the legislation.

We have, as I say, 52 other recommendations. They fall into legislative, executive, and administrative.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Those are all found in your report,

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2100 28TH STREET

5 °.	
d	
6	MR. ST
2	CHAIRM
3	MR. CQ
4	that you're tryi
۶	most of your res
6	Du concluded yo
7	Jou concluded yo
8	0
<b>9</b>	0
10	MR. ST
11	simply as a Commi
×12	which is to say t
	his staff, and th
13 ≈	Safety Committee
14	make some general
° 15	hurt-people most
16 ″	that we direct mo
17	We get
<sup>a</sup> 18	other arguments a
ů9	how effective or
20.	
21	selected crimes,
22	crimes, and prima:
" 23	manslaughter, robl
24	auto theft, and la
25	of the attention of
26	the crimes that hu
	CHAIRMAN
27	MR. STAM
28	CHAIRMAN
	Ø

0

0

 $\hat{O}$ 

°O

 $\bigcirc$ 

 $\cap$ 

0

TAMPER: They are, they are. MAN RAINS: Okay, one last question. OHEN: You have stated earlier in your talk ing to set priorities on what crimes to put sources in to enforcing. What areas have ou shouldn't put maximum resources in?

55

AMPER: We have not done that. We have said ission that the police department and the city, the police chief, primarily, with input from he city manager, and our Public Services and of the City Council, and the Council itself l judgments about the types of crimes that severely and most frequently in the city, and ost of our time and our attention toward those. into lots of interesting philosophical and about what the police should be doing, and about efficient they are in the enforcement of but what we are saying is essentially street arily the index crimes of murder, nonnegligent bery, rape, aggrevated assault, burglary, arceny should occupy most of the time and most of the local police department. Those are urt us and the crimes that scare us the most. N RAINS: Thank you very much, Mr. Stamper. IPER: Thank you.

N RAINS: Very eloquent testimony.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: I'm going to ask John Slough of the San Diego Police Department to speak next. We're going to take about a minute or two minutes to change the tape.

56

Fine. Mr. Slough.

7

8

10

Î1

12

13

14

15

16

20

21

28

MR. SLOUGH: Good morning, Senator, and your staff. The questions that were directed specifically for me to answer were in regards to building and alarm ordinances. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Would you give us something about your background, because it is in construction and alarms, as I understand it'. You are a specialist in that area? MR. SLOUGH: I've been in the crime prevention field for the last ten years. I assisted in the development of the California Model Building Security Ordinance, which was developed by the California Crime Prevention Officers Association, as well as the Model Alarm Ordinance developed by that association. I assisted in the development of the two proposed 17 ordinances for the City of San Diego for the construction and 18 19 the alarms.

Basically, I want to take it and break it down a little bit. The construction and building ordinances have been under consideration for many years. We started back in 1972 22 with our first draft of a building security ordinance. It was 23 not based on a performance standard, it was based on a different 24 type of criteria, specifically the type of criteria that 25 designated the type of devices to be used, rather than the 26 performance of those devices.

That ordinance that we've been working on in this

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

 $\tilde{c}_{i}$ 

1	particular city
2	shelf. Many t
3	department, Bu:
4	police departme
5	have this type
6	The S
7	junction with 4
8	legislation, an
9	state as well a
10	develop and imp
11	At th
12	throughout the
13	ordinances, and
14	Orange County,
]2	Building Securi
16	Our j
17	shelf, and they
18	target, making
19	generally the o
20 11,0	street. Making
21	reduces the num
22 +	by making it mo
23	driver, which i
24 05	a one-inch thro
25	will increase t
26 97	the fact that t
27 28	do it in three
40	house where a w

53

0

O

()

0

()

()

O

(

O

0

()

n

y is still in the process, it's still on the housands of man hours, on the part of the fire ilding Inspections Department, as well as the ent have been actually wasted in the effort to of ordinance passed.

57

ġ.

State of California, back in 1972, and in conthe Crime Specific Burglary Program, passed nd the Penal Code 14050, which required the as under 14051, as well as local communites to plement building security ordinances. his point, there have been several cities state that have implemented those type of d they have had extreme success; Santa Ana, the City of Orange use the California Model ity Ordinance.

particular ordinance, obviously, is still on the y're based towards the fact of hardening the it more difficult for the criminal element -opportunist burglar, the one who walks the g it more difficult for them to get in. It mber of forced entries, or no forced entries ore difficult. They only carry a six-inch sorewis normal. It's very difficult to get through ow dead bolt with a six-inch screwdriver. It the total number of attempted entries, due to they will attempt to make the entry, they can't minutes or less, they'll go on to a neighbor's window is open -- go through an unlocked door or

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES 2709 MARCONI AVENUE

window.

10

15

It will overall -- these types of ordinances and state legislation -- reduce the actual number of criminal acts -- actual numbers, not projected increases, but the actual number of cases.

58

CHAIRMAN RAINS: What kind of state legislation do you refer to?

MR. SLOUGH: Well, the state, in 1972. asked in 14050 that an agency be developed to test and produce information on the type of security devices which should be utilized in residential and commercial burglary, to prevent those particular two crimes. It also suggested that a statewide law be presented that would encompass all cities for proper building security standards.

Did I answer your question, Senator?

SENATOR RAINS: I'm going to have a follow-up ques-17 tion later, though, and that's in connection with -- you may want to be thinking about it -- the proposed new laws that might be of additional assistance.

20 MR. SLOUGH: Now, the corporation or the institute 21 that was started by the state was the California Crime Techno-22 logical Research Foundation. They produced their final report 23 in 1974, and it was a grant basis. It was about a \$285,000 \* 24 grant for that period of time.

25 Since then, the research has ceased, although there 26 are many new devices and tremendous advances in the security 27 industry at this point. None of those things have been investigated for law enforcement to use as reference material, for

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE

> > SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

Ć.		D	Î
			° 1
0		0	2
			3
	5.0		4
्०		0	5
			6 7
	9 <sup>3</sup>		8
0	0	0	9
	6		10
o		<i>.</i> "	11
			12
	e	D	<b>13</b>
00	3	0	14 15
			16
° ()		o	17
<b></b>	<b>6</b>		18
			19
Ö		0.	20
			21
		<b>a</b>	22 23
0		0	24
		4 <sup>4</sup>	25
. O	*	0,	26
			27
			28
, o		0	

kind of outdated at this point. follow. standards.

the private industry to use in designing buildings for the architects. Those things are no longer available. They're

59

D

The one thing that is really needed in this type of legislation is consistency. At this point, private industry -- a construction company is an example -- if they work in Orange County, they have a certain set of regulations they have to follow to build a particular home. If they move to San Diego County to do a project here, they have another set. If they move to Santa Ana, they have another set of things to

CHAIRMAN RAINS: So, you are advocating statewide

MR. SLOUGH: Yes, sir, statewide standards and consistency are absolutely necessary in this type of a field. So, that every person that gets a home gets the same type of a security, meets the same standards -- performance standards. When you look at alarm ordinances, again, you have the same problem. Los Angeles County has had an alarm ordinance for quite some time. They've run into an awful lot of problems. Orange County has had one. We now have an alarm ordinance that was passed last year for the San Diego County. We have some other jurisdictions, La Mesa, El Cajon, Escondido, Chula Vista, who have passed their own ordinances.

As of June of this year, we finally passed an alarm ordinance within our city. It became effective October the 18th Unfortunately, because of technical problems, it won't be implemented until January of this year. The hopes are that these ordinances will reduce the number of false alarms that police have to respond to.

60

Again, consistency is very important. There are many -- every single jurisdiction has a different set of rules for an alarm company, or a subscriber to follow. Each one has a different permit system. The state took away the law enforcement's ability to police the alarm agency about two or three years ago. Now the State Department of Consumer Affairs handles that particular portion of it; policing of the alarm companies.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Excuse me a minute. Mr. Halatyn, go ahead.

MR. HALATYN: I had one brief question. When it comes to legal liability for alarm construction -- well, let me start off with another question. When looking at statistics on false alarms and police respond to an alarm being set off, I've seen statistics that indicate over 95 percent of those are false, in the sense that there is no offender on the premises. First of all, is that correct, generally?

MR. SLOUGH: Absolutely.

10

20

MR. HALATYN: Secondly, in terms of whose respon sibility that might be, has your department unit placed any
 emphasis on determining legal liability in those cases?

MR. SLOUGH: Well, the liability that we placed in
our particular ordinance rests specifically with the subscriber
or the alarm operator at that individual location. Nationwide,
it's 95 to 98 percent false alarm rate, and that creates an
awful lot of problems for law enforcement, for the person

1 81 10 it is not a requirement. 0 12 13 man hours. 14 16 18 19 20 21 23 Ô 24 don't go. 25  $\mathbf{\Omega}$ 27

000

0

0

 $\hat{\mathbf{O}}$ 

17

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95921

 $0 = Q^{*}$ 

owning that particular system or leasing it, whichever it may be, for the citizens.

61

Basically, what we want to do with an alarm ordinance is, one, reduce the number of false alarms, and you have several alternatives on how to do that; through a fining system, through a system of setting some priorities -- do you respond to an

alarm or not. Technically within the State of California it's not the responsibility of law enforcement to respond to an

alarm system. It's a service provided to assist someone, but it is not a requirement.

Some cities have said "We will no longer respond to any alarm," and consequently they've saved an awful lot of

There is a problem of officer complacency. When responding to a number of false alarms at one location, eventually it's the "cry wolf" syndrome. I don't need to hurry, I'm not going to get there in time.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: That's what I understood throughout the state, community after community, that law enforcement officers no longer believe that when they go, they, in fact, are going to be going to the scene of a crime. MR. SLOUGH: That's correct.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Too many false alarms, so they

MR. SLOUGH: They don't go' --CHAIRMAN RAINS: Or they don't expedite. MR. SLOUGH: They don't expedite, or they go with the attitude "Well, it's another false alarm," and when they get there there is actually a crime in progress, and that creates an awful lot of injuries to the law enforcement ° officers responding to the scene.

2

.....

25

26

27

62

CHAIRMAN RAINS: They're not adequately prepared. MR. SLOUGH: That's correct.

The other problem in responding to false alarms
is that most officers, until they become complacent, respond
as rapidly as possible, which means generally driving a little
faster than the speed limit, they want to get there to try to
apprehend someone in the progress of committing a criminal
act. In doing so, they really endanger their lives, as well
as other persons on the street in trying to respond as rapidly
as possible.

If that false alarm rate is reduced -- and I'll give you just an example. The City of Escondido reduced their false alarm rate by 50 percent. It did not reduce the number of alarms coming in -- it's still the same as it was -- but the number of false alarms were reduced by 50 percent. That, in itself, is a tremendous man hour savings.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: How did they do that, again? CHAIRMAN RAINS: How did they do that, again? MR. SLOUGH: Through the initiation of their particular ordinance. It's a fine type of a system. You have so many alarms that are false, and you are fined X number of dollars.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: I see.

MR. SLOUGH: Each one is a different type of system. CHAIRMAN RAINS: But it basically was through some sort of limited punitive action?

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

1	Š MR.
2	ø
3	CHA
4	and that is p
5	try to pass on
6	experience pro
7	manufacturers
8	what is the ch
9	MR.
10	these types of
。 11 <sup>**</sup>	be on a statew
12	process, the s
13	lack or fail t
14	by the private
15	of ordinances
16	fact that they
17	who are operat
18	the responsibi
19	once a person
20	you've had toc
21	paying for tha
22	for it.
° 23 24 7	°So,
24 % 25	at this point.
25 26	security ordin
2.0	prices, it's g
۵ ۵ 28	1,600°square f
	\$400 per unit.

1

۴1

0

1

()

C

0

1

 $\cap$ 

 $\bigcirc$ 

ന

d'a

Ð

O

SLOUGH: Yes, sir, correct.

IRMAN RAINS: That brings up a question I have, problems that various locales experience when they ordinances in this entire field. Do you sometimes roblems with respect to private industry; the of alarms? You know, what are the dynamics, chemistry of the political process?

SLOUGH: Well, the political process in passing of ordinances is one where it should, number one, wide basis for consistency. Two, because of the system, local and state government representatives to make decisive decisions because of lobbying the industry. These types of things, these types create a problem for the private industry in the ty will have to install, maintain and train persons ting an alarm system. They will have to take will for making sure it operates properly, because has been removed as a responder -- in other words, to many false alarms -- they will no longer be at alarm system -- they're going to stop paying

it comes out of that private industry's pocket, . The same thing applies with the building nances. On the surface, if you look at retail going to increase. As an example, at standard foot house, according to the industry, up to . But then if you look at the wholesale prices,

you bring it down to about \$180 per house. On a 30-year loan, you're looking at one cent per payment, which is not going to knock somebody out of the seat of buying a home or not.

64

These types of things -- the alarm ordinance, as an example '-- will assist us in making more apprehensions at the scene. The longer it takes someone to commit a crime. that is hardening the target with the building security ordinances, and you install an alarm system to backup that barrier hardware, that will give us the time necessary to respond to that location and apprehend someone in the act of attempting to get in. A big assistance to us. It reduces the crime rate, reduces the fear of crime, reduces everything that we're talking about today by doing those two types of things.

10

12

13

14

19

23

24

26

27

28

Now, the Model Building Security Ordinance, which 16 was developed by the California Crime Prevention Officers 17 Association was started in about 1974. It was completed in 1978. It has been used nationwide in several locations. It has been taken at face value in Santa Ana -- the City of 20 Santa Ana, as well as the City of Orange, without any changes 21 in it, and oit covers residential as well as commercial 22 application.

In the City of San Diego, we attempted go use the. same model ordinance for consistency, with a few minor changes for our particular locale, and we're still waiting. The main reason we're waiting is the private industry. They have an awful lot of lobbying here, and it's very difficult to convince that private industry -- the construction industry --

()

that this type of thing, number one, is going to be a good sales item for them; and, number two, it's going to make the homes more secure.

started within the State Legislature with crime specific burglary, the hundreds of thousands of homes that have been constructed since that time in this state that are really unsecure right now, that are using standard barrier hardware that 'any juvenile can get through in a very short period of time, they're not designed for security they're designed for convenience, these things could have been done, and those homes would be secure. Our crime rate would be down by looking at it, by hardening the target. You had another question -- we're down to about your You asked about some other types of laws and

fourth question at this point -- on how can we do something in the future to improve the implementation of these types of ordinances. Well, basically, I've already said it once before and I would like to reiterate it, that it takes a state effort for consistency, because these types of laws will have to go into the State Building Code -- the Uniform Building Code, and obviously each county, each city has the right to make their laws a little more stringent than the state's, but they cannot be less than that, and once there is a basis for them to work from, then that would allow them to make some other decisions. ordinances that may assist in the reduction of criminal activity. Well, there is an awful lot of them, and I think basically we forget a lot of times to consider the persons

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

In looking back to 1972 when this thing first

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

that really suffer from a criminal act, and those are the victims.

-5

6

7

10

11

12

13

14

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

66

Right now our entire judicial system is based on the protection of the rights of the criminal, rather than the protection of the rights of the victims. I think probably we should look at some mandatory sentencing without probation, without the option of plea bargaining. I think we should look at some things in the judicial system such as the exclusionary rule -- we should look at it. Evidence is evidence, whether it was obtained illegally, or improperly, or whatever. Still, if you steal a car and if you're caught in a car, you still stole the car, even though you may have gotten the registration from the vehicle improperly, or you found it in a location where you shouldn't have been looking, you still were in possession of a stolen automobile. That fact is still there.

We've got to look at the victims' rights. At this point, a victim, once they become a victim -- and that's a very tramatic set of circumstances for them, they really have no rights. They're not told when their crime is going to go to court, whether it's going to be prosecuted or not, whether the plea bargaining has gone through, they don't know what the sentencing is, they don't know what has happened to that person who committed a crime against them. In the future, they don't know whether they're going to come back tomorrow, and they have a fear of retribution.

So, those are the types of areas I think should be looked into in the future. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Mr. Cohen?

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI-AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

 $\mathbf{O}_{\mathbf{C}}$ 0 2 1) Õ 3 4 5 Ô 7 - 8 O  $\mathbf{O}$ -9 10 11 ° O O 12 13 14 68 15 ()-16 17 0 ()18 19 20 n  $\mathbf{O}$ 21 22 23 **3** ) O 24 25 20 Ð O 27 28

 $\odot$ 

O

that direction.

MR. COHEN: Two points. One a comment, because Senator Rains, himself, has been actively involved in the Legislature this year. The Senate Judiciary Committee passed bills which increase victim input and which required the victim be informed about what is happening. They are now awaiting action in the Assembly Ways and Means Committee on the question of how much money. There was also resistence by some of the traditional law enforcement agencies. They weren't sure that they weren't going to end up with a greater burden.

(9)

67

So, it's not quite that easy to totally inform the victim, but the Legislature is focusing, is oriented toward

The other point relates to the effect of target hardening. You talk about hardening the target. Have there been any studies, or a San Diego experience, where you have an area where you really accomplished a situation where the homes are hardened? Do other crimes increase as a result, or do you absolutely reduce the crime rate?

MR. SLOUGH: Well, in hardening the target, the residential burglary crime goes down. You have to work that in conjunction with a community alert process, or a neighborhood

watch process. It can't be one or the other. It has to be a combination of the two. Just by hardening the target the burglary rate goes down and the losses go down. There is really -- they just move to another area is what they do, and as long as you keep ahead of them and you keep hardening the target ahead of them, and you keep moving them around, pretty

> VIDEO / AUDIÓ RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2100 28TH STREET

soon it becomes so difficult they're going to go to another type of activity I think that's probably why we're seeing, now, an increase in the number of face-to-face criminal acts, the number of purse snatchers, the number of armed robberies are increasing slightly because of the fact that it's becoming more difficult to be a burglar.

68

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Thank you very much, Mr. Slough. MR. SLOUGH: Thank you.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Sergeant, did you have anything in addition to what you gave us earlier?

10

12

13

14

15

:16

21

22

23

025

26

SERGEANT MICHELSON: Yes, Senator, I do. We wanted to trace the history of the community alert process, and the reason I wanted John to stay up here because he was actually involved with the very beginnings of -- in fac he ment. ed the crime specific program. From that developed the community alert process, and if you had any questions about the early history, I wanted John to be able to answer some of those, because he was actually a part of that group.

What I'll do is I'll briefly talk about the outline of the history, and I'll show you some statistics here. I want you to try to -- I know you can't read them. I'll pass them up to you so that you can look at them, but I think if you just look at the red, then when you get them up there you can take a look at the actual numbers.

To begin with, we wanted to be able to show a progression  $\frac{G}{2}$  two-fold progression. On one end the growth of the community alert groups, and the second end the crime statistics. Our primary target at the time was residential.

IDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC

CRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 958

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

0

burglary, and that was our primary function to educate the community into ways that they could themselves make their own neighborhoods little target hardening areas -- you know, put up areas of defense, and so forth, and make it that much more difficult for a burglar to work inside a specific neighborhood. When I mentioned the signs earlier, the signs which say this is a community alert neighborhood in cooperation with the San Diego Police Department, right in the very front of it it says "Criminal beware," and that is a very important issue, we felt, as we wanted the criminal -- and I think Mr. Devaroux testified to that effect, that when he knew that there was a neighborhood who had banded together, or who had had some of the training, had done some of the target hardening, they, in fact, would go somewhere else. Now, we talk a lot about displacement when we talk about crime statistics, when, in fact, there is little else we can do other than make it tougher for them to get to me. I would much rather them go next door to somewhere else, and that, unfortunately, at this point, anyway, is a hard reality. If they're not going to hit your house, they're going to go spmewhere else. So, to begin with, I wanted to show you our progression of the number of community alert groups. If you can see the red line, you'll see that right in the very beginning -- '75, '76 -- we had just begun the program. When the Chief talked about Tierra Santa, and the very beginning, that's about where we were, right there on the bottom there with six groups -six.

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

What happened was we got a grant im '77 and '78. During the grant period, that enabled us to do a lot of media and press coverage, and enabled us to enlarge our crime prevention staff, and also during that period we were able to train the field officers to do the formation meetings.

3

20

21

22

23,

24

25

27

70

In the beginning, the Crime Prevention Unit did the formation meetings, and that's an important difference between 8 our programs and other citys' programs. The actual beat cops who patrol the neighborhoods are the ones who do the formation 10 meetings. They are the ones who go. They have either a slide, 11 presentation for them to bring, we have all the material. In 12 fact, you each have a packet there on that chair of all the 13 material that is available to them, and they also can bring 14 a film and projector if they like on a variety of different / types of crime prevention activities. So, they're the ones 16 who actually do the presentations, and John actually teaches • 17 them in the Academy how to do this type of thing. They get --18 I don't know how many hours they get now.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: That graph is so dramatic.

SERGEANT MICHELSON: Six hours.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Is that attributable, principally, to the grant that you received? Is that the way in which you were able to educate the public and involve so many people? SERGEANT MICHELSON: The grant ended here, and if you'll look into progression ---

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Oh, it ended and yet the graph accelerates as rapidly as ever. 28 SERGEANT MICHELSON: Right, this period was our

VIDEO, / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

that sort of thing. you got it off the ground. time that the grant ended. to 3,000. 11 12 13 15 around 3,000 I would suspect.  $20_{r}$ so many groups.

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

O.

()

0

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

1

 $\bigcirc$ 

0

n

10

16

17

18

22

kickoff point, so to speak. The grant helped us get material, get brochures, you know to have the money to be able to do

CHAIRMAN RAINS: You were able to sustain it once

SERGEANT MICHELSON: Right. We are sustaining it today. It is still growing today, much after '79. You can see we had not quite 1,000, in fact, about 600 or 800 at the

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Now it looks as though you're close

SERGEANT MICHELSON: Now we're actually over that now. It's -- "this was made up a little while ago, and this was June of this year at the 2,895, and now we're probably

CHAIRMAN RAINS: That's very impressive. SERGEANT MICHELSON: It becomes difficult for us, as a matter of tracking, the number of groups, and what we have done is we have gone to a system where we're putting all the groups into a computer at this point, because there are

Also, the grant provided us with some of the computer capabilities to be able to track these groups. Now, here you can see a progression -- I'll pass these up to the board in a minu)e. Here you can see a progression of the number of residential burglaries per 1,000 residences. Now, the important statistic here is that every year for ten years there was a 15 percent increase until 1979

> /IDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

when we reached a plateau and actually dropped nearly five percent. This is the entire City of San Diego. We actually went down nearly five percent.

72

At that time, we had over 1,000 community alert groups, and so we found that something did have an affect on the community, and at that point in time there wasn't anything else except for the successes of the community alert groups.

<sup>8</sup> In this year, you can see it leveled off this year.
<sup>9</sup> We're talking -- and you can see a slight rise there. It is
<sup>10</sup> less than a one percent increase from that time.

At the same time, we wanted to be able to see that we weren't having a big influx in population or anything, or maybe a decrease, and maybe our statistics were skewed.

11

12

14

17

During this time we found there was an increase in the population, and also an increase in the number of residences in San Diego, so it did have an impact. More people were coming in, more houses were being built and so forth, and that we were still able to turn the tide around.

<sup>19</sup> CHAIRMAN RAINS: Sergeant, does it seem to matter <sup>20</sup> what type of neighborhood you're dealing with from the stand-<sup>21</sup> point of geographic, or demographic, or socioeconomic character-<sup>22</sup> istics? For example, do you experience more difficulty in <sup>23</sup> organizing, mobilizing people in your low-income or transient <sup>24</sup> neighborhoods than in others? Across the board do you --

SERGEANT MICHELSON: Right, across the board, I
think primarily, for example, John can relate to this -- in
Southeast San Diego, they want -- in Southeast San Diego we
do have a higher crime rate, and the people who live there don't

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES. INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

want to be victimized, they're tired of being victims, so they really are very avid proponents of this type of program, because they are tired of being ripped off, and tired of having their home broken into and their families terrorized. In fact, in some cases they've gone out and defended our officers who have been at the meetings. That's how upset they get about the criminal element trying to take over. So, I would say the reverse is true.

73

MR. HALATYN: Excuse me, Senator, I have additional questions. Sergeant, there must be differences in terms of mobilizing communities; that is, neighborhoods, based on some of the characteristics they have. For example, the higher the apathy or the greater of fear, the greater level of victimization the greater level of fear, and thus you -- to set up a neighborhood group, you would perhaps have to use a slightly different strategy in that area. Is your program sensitive to some of those problems, and do you have a slightly different approach given the characteristics of the neighborhood? SERGEANT MICHELSON: At this point in time, we are finding ourselves in the position where they're coming to us to set up the meetings. We aren't going to them, necessarily. For one thing, our staff is very small, and we have daily calls from all over the city, and from La Jolla,

University City daily wanting to set up programs. It's not a question of us trying to sell the program any longer. I think maybe in the beginning we had that problem, especially when it was new and not everyone knew what it was, but because of our local press and so forth, we have been able to get out the

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

74 message to almost -- virtually every part of this city you. can find one of our signs somewhere, and I think that has contributed greatly to the success of it, is we don't have 3 to solicit it, they come to us for it. MR. HALATYN: One more question. What do you attribute that to? Do you think it's the influence of the media -- local media, the publicity of the program that has reached, what I consider, a sort of enviable position? SERGEANT MICHELSON: I think what it has done is 10 it has created its own underground network, and we've found 11 that virtually the entire community knows about it, or wants 12 to be a part of it, or sees the signs and wants to know how 13 to get involved with the program, and I think the citizens, themselves, virtually by word of mouth, have really made the 15 program the success it is, not the press. The press merely 16 relates what we have done at a certain time or incident. We 17 don't advertise it at all. There is no advertising, there is 18 no promotional programs for the thing at all, and it just keeps 19 growing and growing, let me tell you. 20 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Just word of mouth now. 21 SERGEANT MICHELSON: That, to me, makes it a more 22 effective program. 23 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Of course it does. 24 SERGEANT MICHELSON: If I go in the neighborhoods, 25 they know who we are -- most of us -- and it's almost like a  $\sim$ giant fan club, almost, and some of the block captains are 27 here today, and they have anywhere from 25 families to 500  $\,$   $\,$ 28 families in one of their groups, and the way it perpetuates

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

75 itself, maybe, is they maintain, I think that's an important part of the program, by the way, is that they maintain the 2 interest in the program. If they maintain the contacts with the block captains, because we have block captains. The block captains are the liaison between the police department and their block groups. See, we don't have our own officers who go out all the time and generate interest in the thing. Once we go out and do the formation meeting, as I mentioned, the officers do that, our crime prevention staff is a resource both to the patrol division and to the community groups themselves. 11 12 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Okay, we have to adjourn by 1:00 13 p.m., so I want to be sure that we get to those people as soon as possible. 15 SERGEANT MICHELSON: Let me finish this one graph here. 16 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Okay. SERGEANT MICHELSON: You can see that there was a 17 18 marked decrease. Looking here at the top on residential burg-19 lars and the bottom one affected commercial burglaries, so, 20 you see, we did have a spin-off on that, and it did affect the 21 commercial community. From this, we designed a program called 22 the Business Alert program, and that also has been successful. 23 I'll pass these up to you at this point. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Yes, thank you very much. 25 Is Connie Melhorn here? Ms. Melhorn, would you please come forward? I understand you're with the Point Loma 27 Acts Now plan? 28 MS. MELHÓRN: Yes. 5 . 20 VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2100 28TH STREET

0

0

(

CHAIRMAN RAINS: PLAN the acronym. I've heard a great deal about your program, and look forward to hearing your testimony.

76

MS. MELHORN: I didn't know that I was going to speak, so this has come to me rather quickly. I'll just be as brief as I can. As far as describing the crime problem in our neighborhood, we have a very diversified, I think, situation. We have the Naval Training Center, we have the Marine Base, we have the very affluent area, we have Ocean Beach which is a tourist transient area, and we have your middle class, so we really have a combination of everything, and our needs are a little bit varied, I think, from some of the other areas, and we have had a -- we did have a very high rate of burglary -- household burglary, which initially started the program.

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

28

CHAIRMAN RAINS: I'm familiar with that area. Because of the composition -- the fact that it is a mixed areas, if you will -- it may be a better case study than most, with respect to the success or failure of a program of this type.

MS. MELHORN: Yes. As a matter of fact, when you asked about what types of people get interested, after being robbed personally and talking to another woman, our way of getting to the public was to just get on the phone and we dialed, and dialed and dialed. Within three days we had a meeting, and we had over 300 local people from all walks of Point Loma.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Tell me, really, just basically,

0 to start something. they were all very generous. guidance in the field?

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SAGRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821 number one, how did you structure your program; number two, how did you interact interface with the law enforcement agency; and, three, what kind of success have you enjoyed? MS. MELHORN: Okay. Well, basically just by getting on the phone and calling one person and telling another person that we were tired of being victims and we wanted to do something about it. The first thing we did is, I wrote letters to the police chief, and to Senator Davis, and to Daryl Gates, and to our local council people, and to our Mayor, and told them what we wanted to do; that we were unhappy and we wanted to start something.

77

Our first thing was also a meeting with somebody who represented the Mayor's office and the police chief. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Why did you write the police chiefs in Los Angeles, as opposed to San Diego?

MS. MELHORN: I had been listening to an LA station that dealt a lot with crime, and Daryl Gates was on frequently, and I also had been aware of Ed Davis' participation when he was police chief, and I thought "Well, if I could just get this idea out", and I was looking for some feedback from them, and they were all very generous.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: You were just looking for expert in the field?

MS. MELHORN: Yes, I really was. I was trying to figure out what to do, and they did give me some very good ideas. Then we had the meeting to see if the city and if the police department would go along with our forming a program, and if they had any suggestions, and they were very cooperative.

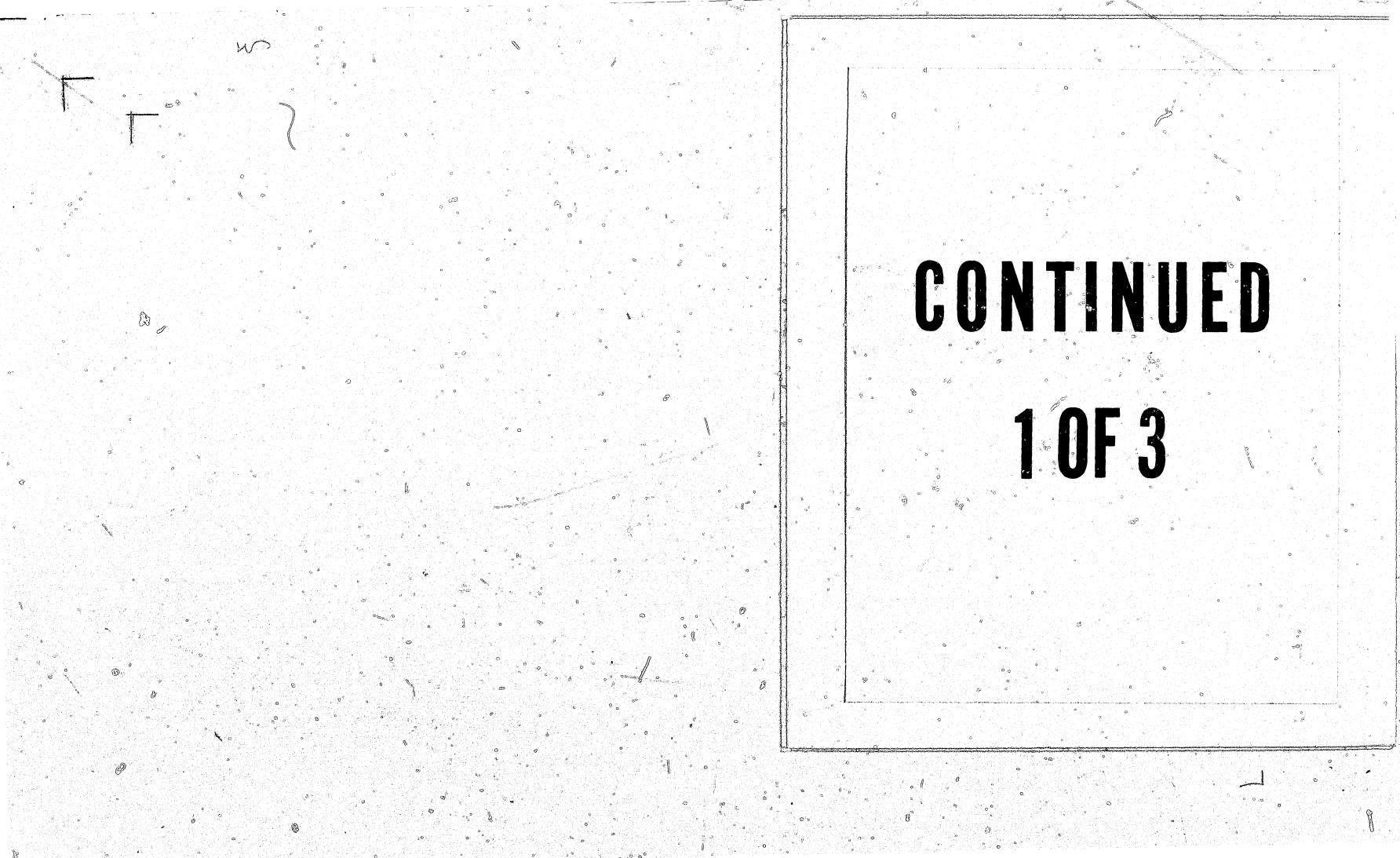
> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2100 28TH STREET SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95818

78 Then we got on the phone, did the dialing, put the meeting together, and everybody just said "Yippee, yahoo," and then started to volunteer for anything we wanted. Because of that, we have a newsletter that we started out in February -one of the local printers offered -- volunteered to put this out for nothing. We started out with about 100 copies, and we are now putting out over 5,000 -- newsletters reaching over 5,000 people just in our area. We have met with the Naval Training Center, who has tried to explain their side of their situation in Point Loma, and their reaction to the citizens, and how they feel their 12 people are being treated, and how we're -- you know, what we 13 can expect from them, and everybody has been just totally cooperative, and everybody calls us and says "Gee, I saw a sign down the street, how do I get one?" 16 The beat officer, the control people, prevention people have been most cooperative. They have come out and offered anything they can do to help us, and the thing has just buzz sawed. When we started in February, I believe there were 60 or 70 block captains. To date we have, I believe, it's 265 in the area, and we have reduced crime. Burglary, of course, was our biggest problem, and we have that down. We would like to interest our business people, because we do have a business -- quite a large business area. We're starting a business alert program, because they are having their problems and that's where we're kind of at now. We also have volunteers 27 that are going to go into court watching. We want to see what we can do as far as helping with some of the legislation, this

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE ACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

0 .  $\mathbf{O}$ 79 type of thing. So, we're trying to go a little bit beyond just the neighborhood alert. O CHAIRMAN RAINS: This is completely spontaneous? MS. MELHORN: All spontaneous. CHAIRMAN RAINS: It's all unpaid labor? MS. MELHORN: All unpaid. We have not taken in one dime for any of this. Everything is volunteer. CHAIRMAN RAINS: So, basically your entire program 0 involves concerned citizens --10 MS. MELHORN: Exactly. CHAIRMAN RAINS: -- who have no concern other than  $\cap$ ()12 having a more peaceful community in which to reside? 13 MS. MELHORN: Exactly. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Very good. MS. MELHORN: Thank you. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Mr. Cohen, I believe, has a question. MS. MELHORN: Pardon. 1  $\cap$ CHAIRMAN RAINS: Mr. Cohen has a question. 19 MR. COHEN: I was curious, because this is quite a 20 community organization, and you said that burglaries were down, 0 21 did it also, as a result of this community awareness and becoming 22 a sense of community, also reduce other violent crimes, such 23 as rapes and so forth? 0 24 MS. MELHORN: That's one thing, we don't seem to have too much of that, fortunately. There is a lot of auto theft and that type of thing, and I think that's down. With this 0 27 Ocean Beach transient area, there is a lot of drugs, there is Hells Angels, and this type of thing, and you could talk to the 0 VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582



police department because they have a beach patrol, which during the summer really puts a heavy hand on any drug activities, or anybody on the beach that really shouldn't -- has no right to be there. They say -- if I'm correct, in the last two years since they've had this beach patrol, why we have really no violent crimes, at all, in the beach area, and I believe they attribute that to the beach control, but you can correct me if I'm wrong.

80

MR. COHEN: The other thing, for other communities, in terms -- is there anything that you recommend, for instance, if San Francisco or Los Angeles were to call in and say "What is it that put this calculus together," what would you -anything you could suggest.

MS. MELHORN: Well, you just really need somebody who really wants to do it. It takes time. I didn't expect that I was going to become as involved as I am. It's almost close to a full-time job, because you have to keep the interest up. That is the big thing. If you let the ball drop, it's all over, and we felt by our newsletter - I think that's the crux of our success. By putting out this newsletter once a month, what this does is -- we have no mailing, also, because the block captains pick up the newsletters at a key point, and monthly they go out, go to their neighbors and pass that news letter out -- we list in that newsletter the number of burglaries the different crimes that have been committed in the area, right along with different tips as far as -- from the police department, just local news of something that would be inter-28 esting for them, and that is a way or making a contact, and  $_{\mathscr{A}}$ 

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

(

 $\cap$ 

0

()

O

keeping an interest going constantly with your neighbor, and a reason for the block captain to meet with his neighbors and have something to discuss, and we have meetings. We were having them once a month. Once we had our police chief, we have had, as I say, people from the Navy, we have all sorts of speakers. We also brought into the neighborhood, to make it easier for the elderly, and so forth, we've brought -- we've trained over 200 people in mace classes. We've also had CPR. We've had about 50 people trained in CPR. We had rape and assault prevention classes. Bringing that into the area so the people at night don't have to go across town, or this type of thing, and making it easy for them.

81

There again, all thanks to the help from the police  $\phi$ , most of it.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Thank you very much. We have a block captain here today, Mary Lou Dougher. Perhaps she can specifically tell us how the program is structured in her area. Ms. Dougher, are you also with the Point Loma Acts Now, or are you with another organization?

MS. DOUGHER: No, sir, I'm not with PLAN. I'm the area coordinator for the Northern Division. I'm a volunteerof the San Diego Police Department. I started out as a block

CHAIRMAN RAINS: So, you are a liaison between the police department and community groups, then, in the Northern

MS. DOUGHER: Northern Division. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Okay. Can you tell us -- one thing

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

that interests me, I've seen many times in programs -- neighborhood
watch programs, crime alert, programs -- on the part of citizens
start off and enjoy great success, but then they tend to
tail off rather quickly. Now, how do you sustain momentum in
your various programs? Is it through an infusion of new blood?
To perhaps elaborate, so often these programs become so reliant
upon one key person -- a Connie Melhorn, for example -- and
when that person burns out, or moves on, or whatever, the
program tends to collapse. Did you experience that problem
in San Diego, or is there some way that you've managed to
perpetuate or sustain these programs, or indeed make them even
more forceful as the time has gone by?

82

<sup>13</sup>MS. DOUGHER: Yes, we did experience that dwindling <sup>14</sup>off of enthusiasm at one point. However, realizing that the <sup>15</sup>success behind this was not going to be just to get new groups <sup>16</sup>all the time, but also maintain groups that we already had, <sup>17</sup>and to do that we proposed various speakers that they can call <sup>18</sup>upon to come and address the groups when they have meetings, <sup>19</sup>because they all say the same things. A meeting, per se, is <sup>20</sup>dull and boring, and we talk about the same thing everytime <sup>21</sup>we get together, and how not to get ripped off, or how not to <sup>22</sup>get assaulted, or whatever.

So, we have now gotten quite a list of speakers that are available to groups. Also, we are assembling some video tape cassettes and audio cassettes of speakers that can't be there, but have a good message to deliver, and will deliver it by video or audio cassette tape.

28

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Does the police department have

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES. INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

5-7 0 16 17 10 20 21 22 23 ( )24 25 0 27

O

C

C

0

0

0

()

19 . 6 C

83

MS. DOUGHER: Yes.

What we want

CHAIRMAN RAINS: So, you would have somebody in the north, somebody in the south, or southeast, and so on. MS. DOUGER: Yes, sir.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Okay.

E.F.

MS. DOUGER: Now, I live particularly in a community called Clairmont in the City of San Diego. There is approximately 21,000 homes, apartments and condominiums there, probably 90,000 or so people. We've probably got a cross section of all ages, and occupations, and nationalities -- a little bit of everything -- different income groups, and all, and we have 20 elementary schools and three junior high schools and three senior high schools within this area, so we've got about 7,500 students of various agents.

Now, I've heard a lot here today about juvenile problems, and with that many children from senior high school down to kindergarten, we have our share of that. As a matter of fact, I'm not sure we don't have more than our share of that. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Mr. Halatyn?

MR. HALATYN: Excuse me. How many volunteers are there? Are you aware of how many of the block captains are volunteers? There is no form of payment is there? MS. DOUGHER: None whatsoever.

MR. HALATYN: Okay. Secondly, what motivated you to want to become a block captain?

MS. DOUGHER: I got really good and mad because I G felt like I was locked in my house, or if I was outside of my

84 10 10 10 10 house, I was having to worry about what was going on at my house. I happened to see one of the media blurbs that this grant paid for in '78/79, and it said "Don't be a pidgeon, call this toll free 800 number," and I was just mad enough and I called the toll free 800 number, and they sent me some literature and the number of the Crime Prevention Unit here in San Diego. I called, got my meighbors together. They were just about as mad as I was by the time I got through talking to them, because we figured we had all been rabbits, and we had crawled in the hole and pulled the hole in after us, and we weren't going to live the rests of our lives that way. 2 11 CHAIRMAN RAINS: I don't see Sergeant Michelson. I 12 was wondering if that was part of the grant money. Do you know 148 if it was? MS. DOUGHER: I believe the television spot commer-16 cials at the time were paid for by the grant. CHAIRMAN RAINS: So, that program reached you, and, 17 in turn, you have reached a lot of other people? 18 19 MS. DOUGHER: That's true. 20 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Involved a lot of other people. 21 Thank you very much, Ms. Dougher. MS. DOUGHER: Thank you. You wouldn't like to hear 22 23 what I think about the justice system, and how it is affecting 24 us? 25 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Surely. 26 MS. DOUGHER: I can make it very brief. 27 CHAIRMAN RAINS: My only concern is time.

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

85 MS. DOUGHER: Okay. CHAIRMAN RAINS: We have other witnesses, and I want to make sure they get a chance to testify. MS. DOUGHER: I've talked to a lot of people about , crime because of what I'm doing with community alert work. They  $\mathbf{O}$ all feel that it's almost futile to call the police and have the criminal caught, because he's going to get a slap on the wrist and be right back on the street.  $\mathbf{O}$ In the case of juveniles, they know these kids, those kids know them, and they're afraid of retaliation. The juveniles know that the laws aren't really going to affect them  $\cap$ 12 until they get to be 18 years old, so it's kind of a free ride 13 until then. 0 Then you had a man sit right here and say "It's better in prison then it is out in the community." He's got 16 more friends in there, more luxuries, more leisure time, he's  $\mathbf{O}$ got three meals a day, a good clean bed, and clothes on his back, and he doesn't lift a finger for it. When they go to 19 prison, they should be punished. They shouldn't be going there 20 -- last night I happened to be in the vicinity of the county n 21 jail downtown. , They were watching the Monday night football 22 game. 23 Someone in our group said "When they go to jail, they റ 24 ought not watch Monday night football game, they should be in 25 there for punishment " and someone else in the crowd said 26 "Well, maybe they're baseball fans, and their punishment is 0 27 watching the Monday night football game.". Well, that's a little 28 levity, but it's not funny. VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

in all all

0

° ()

()

()

n

Ô

0

()

62

I've heard many, many ex-convicts say that it's -- California is easy to go to prison, so they come here to California to commit their crimes. They only go to jail in other states once and they don't want to go back there as a rule.

3

20

21

22

24

25

27

28

670 · g

Bg₂A

See. 8

So, if we are going to stay as easy as we are, and keep the criminals on the street, we're going to need a lot more than community alert programs.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: I think that's changing dramatically, for whatever solace that may provide. Many of us feel as you do, and during the last two years / for that reason, we've seen more hardhitting, tough, anti-crime legislation passed in California then during the prior 30 or 40 years combined.

Indeed, to the extent that the sanctions imposed for those who commit criminal conduct, now are the stiffest to be found in the United States, especially with respect to any type of violent or habitual criminal conduct, but that historically is not true, but you're seeing a dramatic change right now.

MS. DOUGHER: I hope so.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: We'll see what the long-term effects of that change are.

MS. DOUGHER; I hope it will change soon. CHAIRMAN RAINS: All right, thank you. Sherry Black with the Community Congress of San Diego.

MS. BLACK: My name is Sherry Black, and I'm sort of wearing two hats today. I worked at the head of a community

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE

> > SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

87 anti-crime program at Community Congress for two years, and currently I work on a state -- a federally funded state project to improve the juvenile justice system. Basically going through some of the questions on the letter that I received, and questions that I've heard here 6 today, as far as what Community Congress does, it is a resource agency to help establish accessible neighborhood services throughout San Diego the work in a variety of different ways in preventing or reducing crime. It provides technical assistance for them in both program development and resource . development, and it provides assistance in identifying and 12 applying for resources that might be available to them. I think one of the issues in looking at crime prevention is that it's a really large area to define. A lot of things can fall in it, and what the approach of the Community Congress was was to allow the citizens in the various neighborhoods where the program operated to identify what problems related to the crime they wanted to work on in that community and, thereby, they addressed the problem of maintaining interest because it wasn't an externally imposed solution to a local crime problem, it was internally generated, so they might choose to work on employment issues, recreation, getting 23 counseling for people, doing an education program. 24 Se Anothers thing that they worked on was the premise that any kind of communication is really going to foster the desired goal, because the more communication you have between 27 people, you start noticing things in the neighborhood. So, anything that would bring about that kind of communication was

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

0

()

going to be good.

particular /community.

20

21

22

23

24

a ang

Ciely.

Going back to one of the questions that Mr. Halatyn asked about organizing different neighborhoods, one of the things that they did in some of the more affluent suburban neighborhoods, for example, where people had very little interest in working on any kind of substantive issues, they were going to help people start organizing block parties where they would hang out in the Jacuzzi and just rap, or have a potluck dinner.

88

0

O

0

0

O.

Q

0

0

0

 $(\mathbf{0})$ 

n

**(**)

0

0

0

As in the lower income neighborhoods, they would have a lot of initial interest, as Sergeant Michelson mentioned, but a long history of powerlessness in different transactions they were involved, and apathy would really soon set in, so there they focused on really sort of immediate kinds of problems, like getting a vacant lot cleared of weeds, or working on maybe getting a flood channel that a young child had filled in improved. / Whatever the issue was that would grab that

/ I think that another difference that we saw in the 19<sub>7</sub> neighborhoods was the time it takes to organize. Again, the suburban neighborhoods took longer to get started, but then seemed to last once they had established a more congenial group, where it was the reverse in the low-income neighborhoods. It would start off well, and then fall off and need more prompting into the issue -- more assistance and guidance in how to effectuate a positive strategy for that neighborhood.

Maybe T-should back-up and describe a little bit more about the grant. The grant that operated this program was funded

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

89 by the U.S. Department of Justice Office of Community Anti-Crime Program, which has since been eliminated as part of the budget procedures, and in terms of state legislation establishing such a program might be something you would want to look into. 5 because they documented their results guite successfully --. thoroughly, to my grief, in terms of paperwork, but there is a lot of -- there are a lot of studies available, and basically most of the programs going back to the comment about it takes a full-time person to do some of the back-up stuff to maintain groups, basically what the program -- programs were funded for very small amounts in the different neighborhoods, and mostly 12 it was one staff person who was sort of the gopher for whatever activity the citizen groups wanted to get involved in. In terms of the numbers of groups worked with, the focus was really to work with existing groups to help them see 16 what -- also how they might play a role when addressing the 17 crime problem. They worked with a total of about 122 different 18 groups. 19 MR. HALATYN: Excuse me, I had a point of clarification. You say the neighborhood groups come to you with their crime problem? 22 MS. BLACK: No, what would happen was that the 230 person -- the staff person on the program would go out and 24 talk to people in the community. They would talk to a variety 25 of different people, and they weren't pushing any particular 96 response. They would just go and ask people in that neighborhood what they thought should be done. Then, when they started hearing -- after you've

talked to a variety of people, just like you're doing now, you start hearing some common thread; the things that you see 1 that people are going to be ready to act on, and that's the same basic principle. Once they've identified a common thing 5 that a lot of people seem to be willing to work on, they help 1 organize a meeting, they do the training for the community people in how to run meetings, to keep them from being boring, and so on, and then just how to implement some of their ideas 0 and how to develop strategies to address the problems that they 10 10 choose. MR. HALATYN: The Congress works with the community 11 O 12 12 groups in helping to identify what their problems are? 13 13 'MS. BLACK: That's correct. That's correct, because the premise being that every neighborhood will probably take D a slightly different approach, and in fact, that's what we found. Also, the premise being that every neighborhood is going to be -- need more than one approach, and that was 0 18 another thing. Of all the programs that were involved -- and 19 there were nine programs in seven or eight neighborhoods in  $\cap$ 20 the first year -- due to a funding cutback, the staff wasn't Ð available in two of the neighborhoods in the second year -ones that we thought could manage the best on their own -- but 22 23 23 then they gave a new grant in two high minority concentration communities. 24 areas, and there were three of those. But, as I was mentioning, 25 there is extensive documentation done of the project and the 26 effects, and what was involved in them, and I can go through D 27 some of those with you. First of all, in terms of success, the average cost 54. 2. 20. 24 0 VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. Chiller .

# 2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

for this kind of program, we figured out in terms of the number of people who were involved in one type of activity or another -- averaged out to \$9.08 per participant per year, or \$.76 a month. That was in the second year. In the first year, it was \$8.26 for 13 months.

91

The crime reduction experienced was 68 percent in residential burglaries, and then going back to your question, Mr. Cohen, about displacing it into other types of crime, the overall crime rate went down 20 percent in the neighborhoods in the first year -- in the second year, and it was 36 percent overall in the first year. I imagine some of that variation is due to some of the difficulties in collecting data. I think another major problem in this area is planning about who it is that you're going to impact. You're probably aware that the clearance rate for reported crimes in San Diego, for example, is 20 percent. So, you're trying to develop programs where you don't know what -- who 80 percent of the people that you're trying to prevent from crime are. You don't know their characteristics, you don't know anything about them. It makes it very difficult to be planful in putting together these programs. The best you can do is sort of go on the feelings of the people who live or work in these

Another -- in terms of sheer numbers, the first year involved about 30,000 people in one form or another. The second year, again, due to the reduction of effort, was about 19,000. One of the things that I thought was particularly interesting in terms of strategy was one of the neighborhoods

went and spoke to the real estate agents, and they felt that they would have a better -- that they would be able to sell homes better if there was block watch, because people would know that it was a safe community.

92

So, they asked to be trained in how to start block watches, and how to mobilize the community, and developed a training program for all of their own agents to go out and do this. So, I thought that was sort of an interesting little --another thing, in terms of success for the project is in kind contributions. Not looking at the volunteers who worked in the block watches, but people who actually would come down to an office and donate time, or newspapers would donate free advertising space, we estimated that there was a minimum of \$23,000 worth of in kind contributions by people in various forms.

10

11

12

13

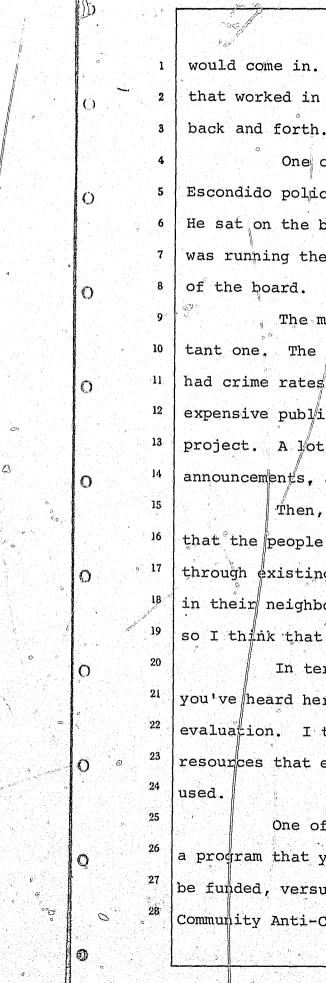
16

17

000

Other factors that we associate with the program's success is that the staff people who were chosen to work in the communities were highly representative of the community served, both in terms of ethnicity, and the fact that they lived there and knew the resources available in their community.

21 Second is what I've mentioned about getting extensive 22 input from the people there about what exactly the design of 23 the program was going to be, working with existing community 24 groups, and another was working closely with the police depart-25 ment. Sergeant Michelson was extremely cooperative in com-26 bining efforts and working together with the various groups. 27 Generally what would happen is if the people did 28 decide to do a block watch, they would -- Sergeant Michelson



0

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

()

O.

0

VIDEO 7 AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE would come in. He maintained close contact with the people that worked in the community, and people shared information back and forth.

93

One of the programs was in Escondido, and the Escondido polpice chief was a very -- also very cooperative. He sat on the board of directors of the community agency that was running the program, and eventually became the chairman

The multiple strategy approach, again, was an important one. The communities were generally communities that had crime rates above the city average, and then there was an expensive public relations effort in the first year for the project. A lot of material was distributed, there were radio announcements, a lot of door-to-door efforts.

Then, the final factor that I wanted to mention was that the people who implemented the programs -- it was done through existing community agencies who were very well established in their neighborhoods already, and who were known and respected so I think that was an important thing.

In terms of recommendation, I think one of the things you've heard here pretty frequently today is the issue of evaluation. I think it's critical in a time of shrinking resources that evaluations be not only implemented, but then

One of the things that is frustrating is when you have a program that you know that doesn't work, and it continues to be funded, versus having programs like, for example, the Community Anti-Crime Office at the federal level, which proves

O: 94 that it works a million times over and then gets defunded because maybe it doesn't have the right political clout. n I think that another issue is consistent funding. The way that the program was set up by the feds was that they would give you a year of funding for staff people, and then 5 C they would cut it back by three-quarters, or two-thirds the next year, so just when you -- before you got something started it was being cut back. Their theory was that state and local 1 0 government should pick it up. State and local government, of course, says "We don't want to pick up programs dumped by the federal government, we want to start our own," so that 0 12 it's very difficult when you have a program that works to get 13 the consistent type funding that you need to maintain and operate 14 it over time. 0 15 Innovation is important, but I think it's also 16 important to have some consistency when you do find a program that does work. I think that another thing that helped us with the program here was that the effort was administered through a 20 consortium of agencies so that they could share their experiences 0 back and forth, and they didn't have to feel like they were 22 out there in a community by themselves. They could share their 23 administrative techniques, fiscal management techniques, program strategies, and try things back and forth that way. I 25 think that really helped. 26 ()One of the things that I'm finding in my current role 0 in trying to improve the juvenile justice system is that many improvements can be effectuated by just administrative

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONLAVENUE

SACRAMENTO CALIFORNIA 9582

coordination, and contrary to proper belief don't require a lot of money, they just require coordination. I think that any kind of incentives that could be built into any state program to provide this kind of thing statewide should actively encourage that kind of information sharing -- perhaps funding consortium type efforts combining the public and private sector. I think another thing that is important to bear in mind is that when you're looking at crime prevention there is not necessarily one strategy that will work for everywhere, that 11 issues related to your environment, such as housing, you know health issues, cleanliness issues, or employment programs 13 can also address this. 14 I think another thing that is critical is to insure that people do have input into the design in their neighborhood. -16 I think another thing that helped the program was the fact 17 that the Community Congress provides advocacy in areas that 18 -- where common problems were found across the neighborhoods. 19 If a necessary policy change, or legislative change would 20 address a problem that was common throughout, that information 21 could get fed into them. There was a way for that to be 22 articulated. It's not always that people can go directly to 23 their legislator as we're doing here now and get that kind of change, or that they can articulate it. Frequently they B . 25 realize that something is wrong, but don't know exactly how 26 to implement a legislative change that would affect the problem, 27 so having a group that focused on that, I think also helps 28 with the success.

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SAGRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

96 Just comments on some of the other issues that have been raised in terms of making daytime burglary the same as nighttime, I would just ask you to consider that there are less expensive ways to develop long-range goals. As one of C the criminals who addressed you said he had been changed by the flat was going to -fact, that he was starting to develop long-range goals, now, perhaps through old age, but there are less expensive ways to do 0 Ò that then to house someone in prison at a very high cost. I think \$21,000 a year is a low estimate for what it costs, especially in light of the high recidivism rates for people 10 0 that do come out of institutions. 12 The other major issues is promoting coordination. 13 CHAIRMAN RAINS: I think you, lost me. We're going 14 0 to have to really hurry, but how do you distinguish between 15 daytime and highttime burglary? Why should there be a different 16 that is no longer true. 16 degree attached to one, vis-a-vis sthen the other? 17 MS. BLACK: It's not the degree that I'm concerned  $\gtrsim$ 18 about, it's the --19 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Well, that's what the legislation to be home. 20 is designed to do, to bring conformity --21 21 MS. BLACK: But what about the penalty? Doesn't the 22 22 degree affect the penalty? 23 23 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Exactly. 24 24 MS. BLACK: / Well, I'm saying that if the penalty 25 25 increases the likelihood of filling prisons as an alternative 26 26 to developing programs that are more cost effective, then 27 27 that's ---28 CHAIRMAN RAINS: I understand what you're saying, but VIDEQ / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC 2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

you're also saying that if one breaks into a house, let's say, and harms someone as a result thereof --

> MS. BLACK: No, I'm not saying anything about harm. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Or perhaps --

MS. BLACK: I thought you said a daytime penalty going to --

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Perhaps even doesn't, that the penalty that attaches ought to differ, whether it's daytime or nighttime. To me that just seems specious.

MS. BLACK: Well, the nighttime higher penalty, as I understand it, was originally designed because of the greater risk of harm because people aren't home, whereas, there was lesser risk of harm to people in the daytime. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Yes, back in 1876 that was the

historical justification, but modern day studies prove that that is no longer true.

MS. BLACK: Oh, I thought that the police had said in San Diego, in any event, that there were -- that the burglaries were higher during the day because people were known not

CHAIRMAN RAINS: That may well be. They are much higher today during the day then during the nighttime. MS. BLACK: The final thing then is low cost coordination solutions to problems. One, for example, is what the National City Police Department is doing here that you may want to look into in terms of the diversion program that helps deal with the problems of juveniles at an early stage as a crime prevention measure, and has substantially -- has shown

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICÉS, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

98 substantial success rates in this county; and the other is combinations of funds. For example, one program in the South Bay Area has set up a restitution program for victims, whereby the juveniles are put into CETA funded subsidized employment, and part of that is then paid back to the victim, but it's a 0 way of coordinating community resources with existing funds that are allocated, rather than funding new programs. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Thank you very much, Ms. Black. ()MS. BLACK: Thank you. CHAIRMAN RAINS: The only other witness that I have 10 is Artuor Bustos with the Youth Crime Interception program. 11 We're going to have to -- because of flight schedules, we're 12 going to have to adjourn rather soon, but Mr. Bustos, we would 13 be delighted to hear from you, and I apologize to the extent  $\bigcirc$ that we may have to make it relatively short. MR. BUSTOS: Thank you, Senator. First of all, I -- first of all, let me brief you 17 on a little bit of my background, which I have talked to you 18 19 about personally. I'll take you back to the age of 12 years old. At 20 the age of 12 years old I was smoking marijuana and carrying a 45-automatic. At the age of 13 years old I was incarcerated 23 in a juvenile facility detention center. At the age of 15  $\mathbf{O}$ years old I was shot down in the streets by a police officer -- a Denver police officer. At the age of 15 years old to 26 0 23 years old I was involved in numerous gang activity. At O 27 the age of 23 years old I was addicted to heroine, and I had 28 a dope habit of \$125 a day. O VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

99 To support a habit like this, I resorted to crime. I was apprehended for robbery, tried, and given six to ten years in the Colorado. State Penitentiary. I escaped from prison. As a result of escape, I was charged with another charge of robbery, taken to court and found guilty, and given 50 years to life to run consecutive with the six to ten. I served a total of 12 years in the Colorado State Penitentiary before I came out here to San Diego in 1972. I completed a life parole in five and a half years because 10 I didn't have any confrontations with the law enforcement 11 agencies. 12 It was shortly after this that I attempted to take my own life. Problems on the streets, employment, and such. I had it. I consumed within 25 to 30 valiums -- No. 10s --CHAIRMAN RAINS: That was after you completed your 16 parole? 17 MR. BUSTOS: Yes, sir, after I completed my life 18 parole. I had taken between 25 and 30 valiums, two-thirds of 19 a fifth of vodka, and I took two-quarters of heroine on top of 20 it. I didn't succeed in taking my life. However, I got in 21 my automobile, and I ended up taking somebody else's life 22 from the commission of a hit and run accident. I was sent to 23 Chino Prison here in California for this, and I was released 24 March 31st of 1978  $--\beta$ excuse me, 1980. 25 I started putting this program, Youth Crime Interception -- May the 1st of 1980, and what I am attempting to do 27 is use myself as a bad example to the youth in the community. 28 I go out to speak to church groups, social groups, civic groups, VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2.2

100 - ja anywhere that I'm asked to speak, and I use myself as a bad example when I try to relate to the youth the ills and the C evils of drugs and alcohol and the effects that it can have on their lives. In attempting to establish and set up this program, 5 Ċ which I propose to do is offer the youth something constructive 6 to take them off of the streets. I have hopes of opening 7 centers throughout the San Diego area offering recreational ()facilities, basketball, sports competitions with different 9 groups of their own age, pool tables, ping pong tables. 10 - ¶ However, in order for the youth to get involved in these activities that are going to be offered at the center, I 13 would like to make it mandatory that they get involved in a 14 public speaking course, modeling classes, in order to try to  $\cap$ 15 change the image of the youth, and maybe hopefully have our 6 13 V 16 youth become more professional; professionally involved in 17 constructive things in their community instead of destructive 18 gand behavior, drug activities, burglarizing homes, and so on. 629 19 I hope to develop in this program assenior citizen 20 type program where we offer free services for senior citizens, ()21 such as lawn service, house cleaning, companionship, banking 22 for the senior citizens -- where the senior citizens get their 23 checks, and where they're taken to the bank, where they can () 24 deposit their money -- where they 're' taken to shop for 25 groceries. Okay, these services would be free to the senior 26 citizens, and they would be subsidized -- the youth -- paid () 27 by Youth Crime Interception. These are some of the things that I propose in doing

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

20

-

68

101 with Youth Crime Interception. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Where do you get your funds? MR. BUSTOS: Well, right now the program is presently being funded by my wife and myself. We have been carrying the program for almost two years. I'm hired by two schools, Skyline Continuation High School as a consultant, and Valley Continuation High School as a consultant also. What I offer in my classes is I try to professionalize the youth in getting away from some of the activities that they are involved in, 10 try to make them job ready, assist them with job applications. 11 Our youth are very naive, very naive, and these are ways that I try to ---13 CHAIRMAN RAINS: If you expand the program to the extent that you just suggested, it's obviously going to require 15 some sort of financial assistance. Your wife and you alone 16 will not be able to sustain an expanded effort, I'm sure. 17 MR. BUSTOS: That's true. Okay, I have a proposal in now to the county for funding, and because of the economic situation being what it is, and the government cutting back on programs, I hope to be going through private foundations for 21 funding to procure monies to try to initiate the things that 22 I'm intending to do. 23 CHAIRMAN RAINS: That's very commendable. I think 24 you're one of the lucky ones. 25 MR. BUSTOS: Pardon me. CHAIRMAN RAINS: You are one of the lucky ones that have gone through what you've gone through and straightened out. MR. BUSTOS: Well, I was one of the lucky ones --

A

0

0

0

0

റ

102 ET TEXAL DUA Ø well, the term "lucky," well, Senator, I say that my life is 16 -- the real awakening; the different me that turned over was the miracle that happened in my life not being taken. I 2 n don't know why with this much in my system, and I wasn't taken to a hospital to have my stomach pumped or nothing like this, 5 so I didn't die. There is a reason for this, and that reason. 5 I feel is to be doing what I'm doing right now, and attempting, like I say, as using myself as a bad example, with hopes that  $\bigcirc$ I might be able to deter some youth from drug and criminal 10 activities. 11 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Thank you very much for coming 12 today. 13 MR. BUSTOS: Thank you. 14 CHAIRMAN RAINS: At this time I'm going to adjourn the hearing. Again, I remind those of you who wish to secure a transcript of testimony taken today, that it will be available. 17 It can be received by writing either to the Joint Committee 0 or the State Capitol addressed to me, and it should be available sometime after the first of the year. The information secured today will be examined and 0 scrutinized very closely by the legislators who deal with the 20 22 21 administration of criminal justice, will be analyzed by staff, 23 and I'll be very surprised if some sort of remedial legislation 22 0 24 does not result from this hearing, because inevitably when we 23 25 24 hold hearings of this sort we do find -- especially as we go 26 25 back and look at the transcript -- that there is a great deal 0 27 of information that is helpful, and generally does result in 20 28 27 the passage of good, sound legislation. 28 VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821 103

meeting?

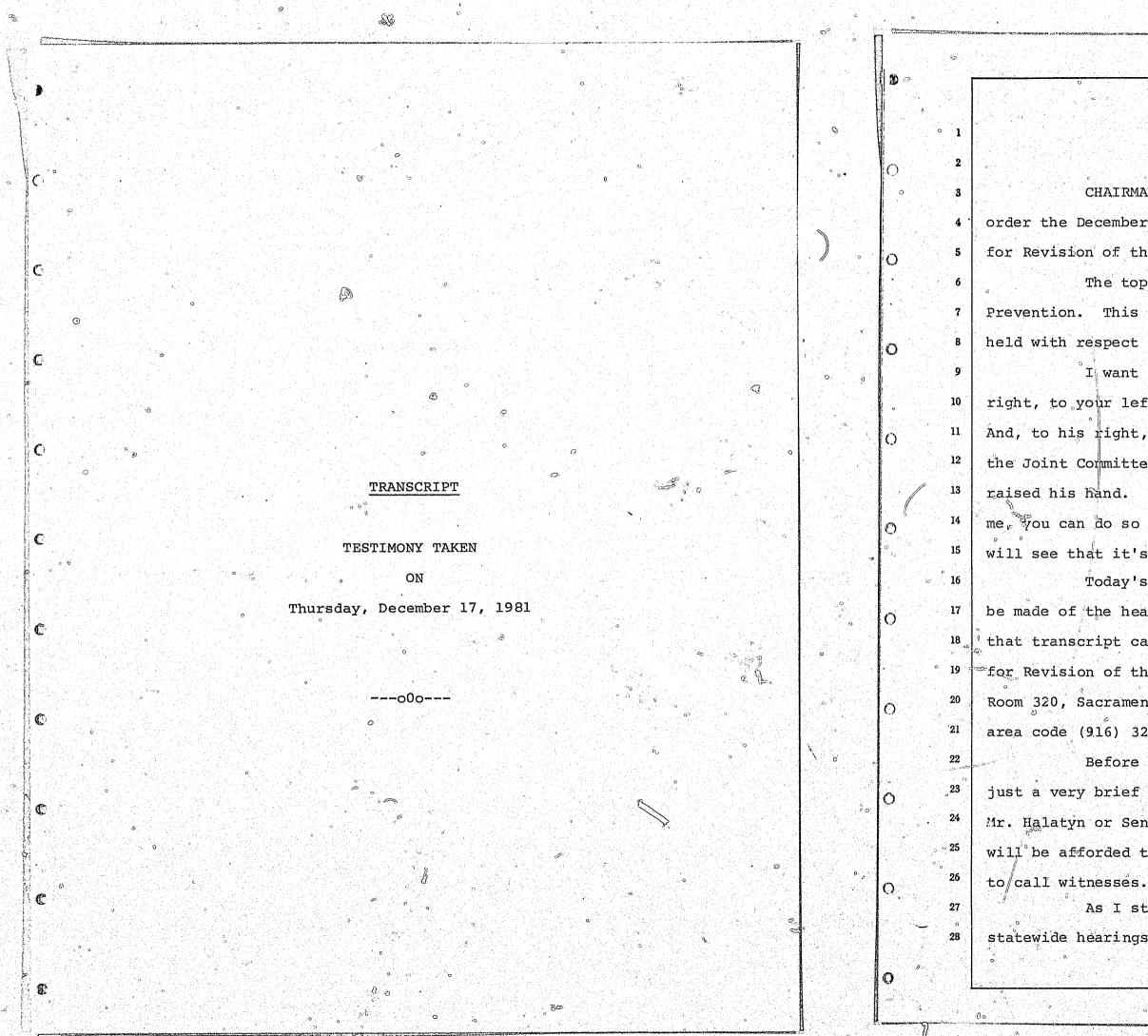
is adjourned.

Is there anything further before I adjourn the

MR. COHEN: Just to add to that, Senator, to show how effective these kind of hearings are, last year when we held hearings on child molesting, the result was the package on child molesting authored by Senator Rains, which did get through the Legislature, and made the State of California a leader. So, these hearings do have an effect.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Thank you very much. The meeting

Sec. 18



CHAIRMAN RAINS: I'd like at this time to call to order the December 17, 1981, hearing of the Joint Committee for Revision of the Penal Code.

The topic of today's hearing is Community Crime Prevention. This is the second in a series of hearings to be held with respect to this subject matter.

I want to first of all introduce to my immediate right, to your left, Senator John Doolittle of Sacramento. And, to his right, Mr. Tom Halatyn, who is a consultant to the Joint Cormittee. We have a sergeant present and he just raised his hand. If you wish at any time to communicate with me, You can do so by giving the sergeant a message and he will see that it's delivered.

Today's hearing is being taped. A transcript will be made of the hearing. Those wishing to secure a copy of that transcript can do so by writing to the Joint Committee for Revision of the Penal Code. The address is 1100 J Street, Room 320, Sacramento, California 95814. The phone number is area code (916) 322-3519.

Before we begin to take testimony, I want to make just a very brief opening statement and then, if either Mr. Halatyn or Senator Doolittle wish to make a comment, they will be afforded that opportunity, after which we will begin to call witnesses.

As I stated, this is the second in a series of statewide hearings devoted to examining the different facets associated with citizen participation in crime prevention efforts.

2

The first of these hearings was held in November in San Diego. Our purpose in San Diego and here in Los Angeles today is to identify local crime prevention programs that have achieved success and to determine whether the Legislature should or can increase the help it is giving to improve crime prevention efforts in the public as well as in the private sectors.

While crime rates in California continue to in increase, financing for the criminal justice system, including prison and jail facilities, fails to keep pace. As a result, efforts to reduce crime must include nontraditional prevention approaches, along with traditional ones such as arrest, prosecution and incarceration.

° 10

. **11** 

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

.22

23

24

25

Community crime prevention is viewed as a major complimentary approach with the potential for providing low-cost, yet effective results.

Studies have shown that, although criminals respond to perceived opportunities to commit crime, the greater the perceived risk in terms of identification and apprehension, the less likely it is that the criminal will commit a crime. Actions which promote that perceived risk include not only police patrol but also individual and collective activities on the part of the public,

Improved security protection for homes and
businesses, as well as collective efforts, like block watch,
all increase perceived risk and consequently reduce the

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

مر می مرد می	
	•
1	likelihood of
2	Whi
3	to be effectiv
4	participation
5	participation
e 6	hit by crime.
7	report crimes
8	will be appreh
s 9	Add
10	participation,
۽ n	that is sendin
, <b>12</b>	community wher
13	Sta
14	community crim
15 ()	so that crimin
16	anywhere rathe
17	Tođ
18	programs, acti
19	government, th
<sup>o</sup> 20	and County law
21	associations,
22	and, most impo
23	Â11
. 24	identifying wh
° 25	aid local comm
° 26	Sena
27	
<sub>o</sub> 28	SEN
	5 

1

O n

crime.

33

le community crime prevention has been proven ve, studies have also shown that public can vary dramatically. Apathy, fear and limited continue, particularly in those areas hardest

It is these same areas that often fail to thus decreasing the likelihood that suspects hended by law enforcement.

ditionally, in the absence of uniform, widespread , we may be simply changing the crime location, and the criminal to the next neighborhood or ce prevention efforts do not exist.

ate legislation may be needed to insure that so me prevention efforts are uniform and widespread hals find few opportunities to commit crime er than simply going next door.

lay's testimony will focus on a variety of vities and legislative ideas offered by state te Los Angeles Mayor's office, Los Angeles City r enforcement personnel, state crime prevention Los Angeles community crime prevention groups ortantly, concerned citizens.

of these perspectives are important in ere and how the State of California can best munity crime prevention efforts.

ator Doolittle, do you wish to make any comment

ATOR DOOLITTLE: No.

đ	26			1	Constant of the second s	oisen
		4 •	0	0	D	
0	>=1	CHAIRMAN RAINS: Mr. Halatyn?		D		
	2	MR. HALATYN: Not at this time.	ð		<b>*</b> 1	t
	3	CHAIRMAN RAINS: Very well.	U	. ·  (	j 2	
q	4	The first witness from whom we would like to hear	9		· 3,	v
	5 🕁	today is Commander Glen Levant of the Los Angeles Police	2 <sup>-10</sup> 2-2		•4	С
	6	Department.	0 		5 5	
	7	Í don't know if Sergeant Morris intended to come	. v.	÷.	à 6	
	8	with you or not.				
-	9	COMMANDER LEVANT: Yes, he's here if you need his	° 0	C	<b>) 8</b>	С
	10	testimony.			<u>،</u> و	
6 3	11	CHAIRMAN RAINS: I'll leave it to your discretion			10	a
	12		. · · · · · ·		, n	ţ
	13	whether you wish to testify individually or not.			a. 12	J
	14	We do welcome you, Commander.		0	13	b
	15	COMMANDER LEVANT: Thank you very much.	0	۰ I.	14	a
	Ī6	It's a pleasure to be here today. $\Im$			15	
€0 **	17	Would you like me to respond to the questions in			16	
	11	the correspondence?	• 0		17	
		CHAIRMAN RAINS: Well I would like you to proceed		· · · 0	18	
	19 20 <sup>©</sup>	in whatever manner you are most comfortable with		4	® <b>19</b>	W.
and the second second second		I did, of course, correspond with you and there	O		20	vv -
6 33	21	are certain questions set forth that we want to focus on,		0		01
• • •	22	but, if you have additional information, we want to know of it.				bi
	23	COMMANDER LEVANT: Okay. I'd like to just pretty	<b>`</b> _``0			5.
	24	much paint a broad overview of the crime picture within the		0		
	25	City of Los Angeles of which I'm the crime prevention		Q 0		me
	26	coordinator.	0			ar
	27	Last year, as you know, we had over 300,000 Part I	0 0 	0	20	aı
e Mi	28	crimes in the City of Los Angeles, and 49,000 arrests for $3^{\circ}$	6. <b>B</b> 4		0	
			0	к. r. <b>(</b> 1-))	28   (	c]
	o ∳≱			10	ар С	

City of Los Angeles. crime, " please? are nonindexible.

2709 MARCONI AVENU

those Part I crimes for both adults and juveniles. Of those crimes, again we had 86,000 burglaries, which was numerically the most significant crime within the

5

SENATOR DOOLITTLE: I have a question, Mr. Chairman CHAIRMAN RAINS: Senator Doolittle. SENATOR DOOLITTLE: Would you define a "Part I

COMMANDER LEVANT: Yes, sir. Part I crimes are also referred to as indexible crimes and those are the crimes that are required by law to be reported to the Department of Justice annually. They include murder, robbery, rape, burglary, grand theft auto, burglary theft for motor vehicle and larceny over \$50. And this year arson was added. CHAIRMAN RAINS: : And mayhem.

COMMANDER LEVANT: I'm sorry.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: I believe mayhem is also included. COMMANDER LEVANT: Mayhem is included in assault with a deadly weapon, yes, sir

Within the  $\tilde{City}^{\circ}$  of Los Angeles, we had in 1980 over 1,000 reported homicides, 25,000 robberies, 53,000 burglary thefts for motor vehicles, 43,000 auto thefts, 51,000 thefts over \$50, almost 3,000 rapes, and we made, as I mentioned earlier, 49,000 arrests for these Part I crimes and 156,000 arrests for Part II crimes or other crimes that

Now obviously the majority of these crimes can be classified into two different types, those of crimes against person and crimes against property.

11

12

14

15

17

18

19

20

22

23

26

27

28

° ° 21

It has been our experience that most crime against person is very difficult to prevent as far as a community-based, general prevention program.

0 6

The best prevention for a crime against person continues to be the awareness of the individual as to their perception of their surroundings.

Where we have had our most success within the City of Los Angeles in crime prevention has been in the area of crime against property which many studies for many years have determined that most crime against property is committed by what we consider an coortunist type criminal. This may or may not be a professional criminal, but someone that seizes upon an immediate opportunity to commit a crime. Now over ten years ago, within the City of Los Angeles, as in many other jurisdictions throughout the United States we began a program, which is one of twelve specific crime prevention programs that we have in this city, called the Neighborhood Watch Program. I know you're all familiar with it.

The Neighborhood Watch Program is community-based crime prevention within the City of Los Angeles. And because our department believes in community-based crime prevention, we do not have a centralized structure within the city police that organizes, controls and schedules all crime prevention programs for the entire city for one location.

We have 18 decentralized geographic police stations

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC

SACRAMENTO CALIFORNIA 9582

2709 MÁRCONI AVENUE

. ()

വ

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Why is that, Commander? We have discovered that in most communities with programs of this sort. There is a centralized effort assigned to coordinate the activities of the various programs. Is Los Angeles, just by its very size, too large to get a grasp? COMMANDER LEVANT I believe that the size is part of the problem, Senator. It has been our experience that community-based crime prevention is most effective when the community 10 organization is organized at the lowest possible level. CHAIRMAN RAINS: There's absolutely no dispute 11 about that. I'm talking more, though, about the police participation in or coordination of the community-based 14 programs. 15 COMMANDER LEVANT: We have a department-wide 16 standard and we have a department-wide coordination of which 17 I oversee of the various 18 geographic areas of crime 18 prevention programs. But our department leaves it to the 19 abilities of the individual station commands to organize their 20 own communities into a crime prevention partnership to assist 21 us in ---22 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Do you have any data that would 23 <sup>o</sup>indicate the effectiveness or lack thereof of any community 24 crime prevention program administered by your department or 25 programs of which your department might be aware which are 26 not a part or those with which you act in concert? COMMANDER LEVANT: As far as data, it's very difficult to determine empirically whether or not a crime has.

been prevented. We have to base that on -CHAIRMAN RAINS: Well, for illustrative purposes,
when we were in San Diego addressing this same topic recently,
we learned that at virtually the same time a neighborhood
watch program was started a dramatic fall-off in property
crimes was evidenced or observed. They actually had it
charted out and it was quite dramatic testimony.
I take it that you have not tried to make that

sort of linkage between the start of a program and the crime rate in any given community or area of the city.

10

11

12

13

14

15

17

18

19

20

21

22

**23** 

24

25

26

27

39

COMMANDER LEVANT: I can tell vou that, between the years of 1975 and 1979, when our department was able to afford the luxury of deploying what we called community relations officers that oversee crime prevention programs, neighborhood watch programs in the individual stations, the City of Los Angeles experienced a decrease in crime for that four-year period when nationally the crime rate increased some 22 percent during the same years.

Now, unfortunately, there were many external budgetary constraints on the department that happened since 1978 that have not enabled us to deploy specific coordinators in each of the stations, which has resulted in us making a transition from having full-time department professionals coordinate the programs to relying more and more on the use of volunteers in the community, and this transition is still going on.

Now last year we experienced almost a 12 percent increase in our Part I crimes. This was the first year of our

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

BACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 958

Part I crimes. to that.

ി

1

3

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

The

0

transition. This year we have a 2.5 percent increase in our Part I crimes.

So, by virtue of those statistics, I would say that our various crime prevention programs have been

9

effective. But there is always a great deal of room for improvement in programs of this type.

We have 14 programs right now that are specifically designed to assist the department and the public in preventing various types of crimes.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Given the fact that you decentralized your program into 18 different areas of the city, have you tried to determine if the program enjoys more success in one area than another? And, if so, why that might be? Is it because the type of person involved in the programs? Is it because of the type of support received from your department? Do you know why there might be a difference, if, in fact, you find a great variety in results? COMMANDER LEVANT: I can give you my opinion as

It is my opinion that the success of a crime prevention program is based on the enthusiasm of the volunteers in the community and the concern and the efforts of the person from the department that is coordinating their efforts, the stability of the position.

It's been my experience, that, unless one individual from the police department is assigned the responsibility of coordinating the crime prevention efforts of the various volunteers that we have that assist us, the

10 program may not be as effective as in other parts of the city. So stability in the assignment of a coordinator and having a coordinator is, in my opinion, a key to success in this type of a program./ CHAIRMAN RAINS: Do you search out coordinators or do you just wait until one comes forward? COMMANDER LEVANT: No. We actively seek out coordinators and we look for concerned, energetic, enthusiastic type of individual. And one of the problems we have is the type of individual we pick for a crime prevention coordinator 10 seems to get promoted all the time, which results in another 11 individual of the same ilk being selected to take his place. 12 That's the kind of person that we want. We can't prevent them from being promoted. We encourage them to be promoted, but 14 that's the reason for the turnover in our coordinators. 16

SENATOR DOOLITTLE: Is the Los Angeles problem one of finances or is it involved with this suit that they settled and it requires them to hire women and minorities and you're not able to do that soon enough or something? I thought there were several hundred positions that are available to be filled.

17

18

19

20

21

COMMANDER LEVANT: No. All of our positions are 22 filled. The specific programs we've had to delete because of 23 financial reasons. I mentioned the Community Relations 24 officer, which was a lieutenant which we had active in each 25 of our stations. We had to eliminate that program. 26 We had another very good program called the 27 Police Role in Government, which we had to dispense with.

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

AMENTO CALIFORNIA 95

 $\cap$ 

()

volunteers. L.A. policemen. crime analysis.

And most recently, this fiscal year, we're beginning to have to delete a position called Auxiliary Services Coordinator which is a sergeant of police that is each of the stations that assists in the coordination of the

11

So it's not a question of attracting recruits to fill our ranks. It's a question of having authorization to fill specific positions within our table of organization. SENATOR DOOLITTLE: Well perhaps I recall incorrectly, which is certainly possible, but I thought there was, in the offing the possibility of hiring quite a few more

COMMANDER LEVANT: Well, Senator, our table of organization for sworn officers was lowered to 6900 sworn officers on August the 19th of this year, and our current department deployment of sworn officers is approximately 6856, and we have a class scheduled for early in January. So I don't believe that situation exists any more.

SENATOR DOOLITTLE: Okay. Thank you. MR. HALATYN: I have one question, Mr. Chairman. Commander, could you give me some idea of the extent to which crime analysis is used by the Los Angeles Police Department? When I say that, I'm most interested in the fact that crime analysis is oftentimes very useful, not only to the deployment of personnel, but also to some of the characteristics of crime determined through the process of

6.3

For example, does the department compile any statistics on the characteristics of burglaries? That is, 2 method of entry; some of the common features there. Some of the features associated with robberies, et cetera. Is that... kind of thing used as an informal planning tool in your department?

3: 33

17

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

23

12

T

Ó

0

()

0

0

 $\cap$ 

()

COMMANDER LEVANT: Yes, it is. As a matter of fact, every crime that is reported in the City of Los Angeles is analyzed as to the method of entry, the method of operation, 10 the point of entry, the time, date, location, type of business premises. This information is, in turn, automated and a 11 printout of that is used on a monthly basis to help us 12 determine the types of crimes that are occurring in the city 13 as well as their location and time of day for deployment of 14 personnel. 15

In addition to that, each thation has an analytical officer that's a civilian position and his job is to analyze crime trends within his station that they can't / afford the luxury of waiting for a printout, you know, from · 19 🤉 a computer, for it.

MR. HALATYN: Well one last thing. Is that information fed back to your block watch. type organizations so that they also may benefit from that knowledge in sharpening their efforts?

COMMANDER LEVANT: That information is provided to the block meetings, the neighborhood watch meetings by the police officers that we have deployed called the basic car officers in that neighborhood. When they visit the neighborhood

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES. INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

TO. CALIFORNIA 9582

 $O^{\text{re}}$ 0 13 watch meetings, they will be equipped with all of the current crime trends in that neighborhood, suspects, type of crimes, 2 things to look out for and et cetera. MR. HALATYN: Okay. Thank you. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Do you have anything further, Commander? 6 COMMANDER LEVANT: Only that we had some municipal code ordinances relating to the security of new construction requiring dead bolt locks, requiring specific types of glass in windows for new construction, and, more importantly, requiring that keys be replaced in apartments, hotels and 11 12 et cetera, upon a change of tenant or change of ownership. I'd like to provide Mr. Halatyn with a copy of 14 these ordinances for your consideration. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Very good. SThank you. 15 COMMANDER LEVANT: Thank you very much. Sergeant Morris, do you wish to augment the 17 testimony of Commander Levant? 18 SERGEANT MORRIS: I don't think that will be 19 necessary. 20 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Okay. Thank you very much. 21 Jerry Hillman, Deputy Sheriff, Los Angeles County 22 Sheriff's Office. 23 MR. HALATYN: Excuse me, Senator. There's been 24 a change in the agenda. He's been moved back. That was a 25 very recent change, so we'll proceed to the next person. 26 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Okay. Mr. Hillman apparently 27 will be on the agenda later. VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA'S

12 1 marca 10 - 12 1 m					0
		• 		<b>ð</b>	
		We'd like to hear then from Gail Bornstein, if			1 two-year perio
		she's here, who is a volunteer with the West Los Angeles			2 <sup>1</sup> CH
	4	station of the L.A. Police Department.	ø	O	3 in the Los Ang
	. З А	We're happy to have you with us this morning,			4 be characteriz
	5	Ms. Bornstein.		0	5 area?
	6	MS. BORNSTEIN: Thank you.	O	2	6 MS
	7	I'd like first to tell you why I became involved		0	7 a high-crime r
Ş	* 8	with the Police Department, what motivated me to become	of the second se	6	8 We kind of fal
82	9	involved with the Police Department.			9 of residential
	10	We were burglarized; I was assaulted in a parking			West L.A. divi
	n	lot; I witnessed a burglary in progress across the street from	0	0	neighborhood.
	12	me; I saw a male suspect jump over the back gate of the			<sup>2</sup> of crime this
	13	neighbor behind me who had burglarized my neighbor; I took		ح ۱	3 CH
	14	the license plate number of two men one afternoon who parked	0	lo <sup>.</sup>	4 of it and the
	15	in front of my house and it turned out that they had burglarized	그는 그는 말에서 한 것을 가지 않는 것이 가지 않는 것이 같아.		5 you're not, by
	16	a neighbor down the street from me; my daughter was exposed to			6 MS
	17	this summer; and a neighbor of mine was shot and killed	0	0	7
	18	across the street. That is when I finally decided to take a		5 6 ]	8 was occurring.
	19	stand.		1	9 walking outside
	20	CHAIRMAN RAINS: Over what time period did this	0 🔻		$_0$ by themselves.
<b>a</b>	。 21	take place?	a.		n Th
	22	MS. BORNSTEIN: Overall, in a six-year period, but		2	2 up in front of
	, 23	a large majority of the crimes started two years ago and that	0	0 2	3 and, when I rat
	24	started with the three burglaries, the exposures, the shooting	그는 말에 가지 않는 것이 있는 것이 같은 것을 물건했다. 그 같이 있는 것이 같이 많이 있는 것이 없는 것이 없 않 않이 않	₩.	4 things were hap
	25	of my neighbor. There was another murder in my neighborhood	0	<b>2</b> ▲	5 was to the poin
	26	also of a woman, not quite as close. In other words, it didn't		2	6 drive around th
	27	hit me as close to home because it wasn't somebody that I		2	7 exposed to. T
	28	personally knew, but all of these things took place in a		. 2	bikes on our b
		$\sim$	0		рания 1973 — Саланана 1974 — Саланананананананананананананананананана
		VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.			ан <u>Банаралан каландар (Маландар)</u> А

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

B

iod. The shooting took place last year. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Vis-a-vis other neighborhoods ngeles Basin, is yours one that would ordinarily ized as a high-crime rate or a low-crime rate

AS. BORNSTEIN: I would say it is definitely not rate area. And it's not a low-crime rate area. All right in between. We have had a large number al burglaries, almost the second highest in the vision this year. But normally it's a very nice We've just been experiencing a large amount s particular year.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: You mean your own observations e severity of the problem, given the fact that by your own testimony, in a high-crime rate area. MS. BORNSTEIN: Right.

I was very disturbed by the amount of crime that g. It was hard for mento even feel comfortable Ide by myself or to let my children play outside s.

There was once an attempt where somebody pulled of the house and started talking to the children, can outside, they drove off. These types of happening quite a bit in our neighborhood. So it bint where I was afraid to even let the children the corner, and especially after my daughter was Then I really limited them to just riding their block only and it was when I was outside.

What I did at this point was contact the police department, our homeowners' association and our councilman. I talked to them about the urgency of putting a neighborhood watch program into effect.

16

I was met with some resistance from our homeowners' association at this time because they apparently had tried a program like this two years before and were unsuccessful in getting it started.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Why were they unsuccessful? MS. BORNSTEIN: I guess apathy, people not caring. " I see my own reasons. I don't think that they really followed up on it. I think that, when you put a program into effect, you have to work at it hard. You need a lot of one-to-one type of relationship with the people in the neighborhood and I don't think that they were willing to put a that in.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: So it wasn't the result of an" unsympathetic ear in government.

19

MS. BORNSTEIN: Right. I think it was just really a lack of their interest to really put a program into effect, 20 because, when I got done meeting with them that evening, Ib. 21 offered my services to them to organize the neighborhood and 22 they didn't even want my phone number or my name. 23

And I wasn't about to give up at this point. There 24 were two other couples along with my husband and I who wanted to do this. And we finally were invited to a board meeting of "the homeowners' association where they saw that either they 27 did it with us or that we were going to organize the 28

VIDEO PAUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

- 17 neighborhood on our own. So it was at that time that they decided to let us try to organize the neighborhood. "It took me four months to do this and I had 75 out of 100 blocks organized with block captains and neighborhood watch meetings. It was at this time that I got involved with the West Los Angeles Police Department. One of their sergeants came to a meeting and talked about a volunteer program that. they wanted to put into effect at the department and that they needed somebody to help administer the program. 12 So I went to work with them and I gave them all the material that I had put together, the program that I designed for neighborhood watch. We worked together with° 14 15 that and we also put into effect two other programs in the 16 department. So we have three areas of our volunteer program. 17 One of them is volunteers within the station, working in all 18 areas of the station. The other one is a neighborhood watch 19 program and the other one is a program that we call special -**20** detail where volunteers actually go out and do surveillance work with the police department. 21 In our neighborhood watch program, we have seven 22 volunteers at present that are trained to give neighborhood watch meetings. We have to go through four weeks of training, 24 and, once we've been trained, we're tested. Then we go out 25 with -- well, when I started, we basically went out on our 26 own -- it was kind of trial and error type thing -- to give 27 28 the meetings. Now, when my volunteers are trained, I send VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC, 40 2709 MARCONI AVENUE RAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

0

0

0

 $\tilde{C}$ 

 $\cap$ 

nP

them out with volunteers who are already doing meetings. They have to observe at least six meetings. Then I call them back into the station where I interview them and then they will go out and do meetings with me so that I can see how much they actually have learned from the training.

18

CHAIRMAN RAINS: How do you define "neighborhood"? MS. BORNSTEIN: Neighborhood watch? CHAIRMAN RAINS: Yes. When you refer to the

neighborhood, what type of community are you referring to? MS. BORNSTEIN: We have broken down our neighborhoods into homeowners' associations or reporting 11 districts, and that is how I am working with them. We are @ 12 working presently with 30 homeowners' associations. 13

CHAIRMAN RAINS: From that, I would assume that they vary in size rather dramatically. 15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

25

26

MS. BORNSTEIN: Right. I have some neighborhoods that consist of 100 blocks, some that may be just on plong. block that may have 50 to 100 homes on them, some that are 25 blocks. It does vary depending on the area that they're located in because we have some of them that are in the canyons, and that's just one long block.

> COMMANDER LEVANT: Senator, they are census tracks. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Based upon census tracks.

Does the size seem to have anything to do with the results, the success of your program?

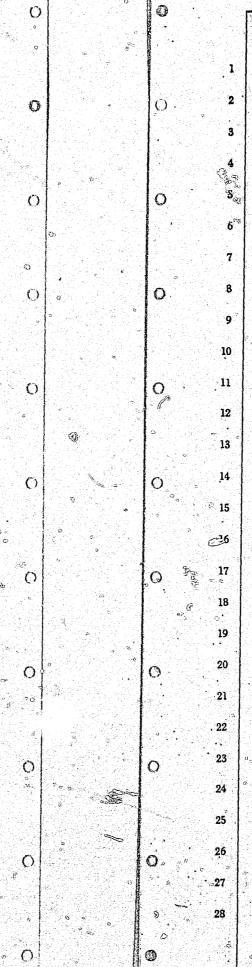
VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO CALIFORNIA 6592

MS. BORNSTEIN No, not really. We have seen success, really, in-all-areas.

I contact the homeowners' association. How we



1.9 work it, I originally go out and contact the homeowners! associations. I ask them to have a main meeting of the entire association where I go and I train them on what's needed, how to put this program into effect. Once they're organized with their block captains, their block captains contact me at the station. Then I, along with six other volunteers, go out and do their neighborhood watch meetings for them. I brought a map with me just to show you how large an area we've covered. I've been with the department a year and all the colored-in areas are the divisions, the RD's and the homeowners' associations that we are presently working with, and it tallies about 30 all together. What we do with these associations is we ask them to set up a telephone tree network, not only on the block, but the block captains. Every month we send them crime statistics for their area. Along with that, when a crime pattern has developed in their area, we contact them to notify them of what's going on and we ask them for their help. In other words, if we're looking for a suspect but we don't know what his license plate number is -- we know that he's driving a certain type of car, we know how he's getting into somebody's house and basically what he looks like -- we're going to put out a plea for help, asking that homeowners' association to help us in looking for this individual. The five people that we contact in the homeowners' association will disseminate this information to their block captains and the block captains are asked to disseminate this

20 information to their, block. So now, instead of having two officers driving the area looking for this person, you have 0 God knows how many eyes, thousands of eyes from the homeowners 0 associations helping us. And it has proven effective. That's one thing that we do. 0 5 We do send them the information. We also ask 6) in a newsletter to his association. 6 them, if they're having a problem, to let us know so that we can help them in any way that we can. If they see a van that's maybe circling, we want them to call into us, let us run the license plate number for them and things like that. So we're 10 trying to help them and we want them to help us. 0 11 or four months. 11 CHAIRMAN RAINS: When you say . "us", I take it 0 12 the police --13 13 MS. BORNSTEIN: The police department. 14 14 CHAIRMAN RAINS: The police department.  $\mathbf{O}$ 15 15 MS. BORNSTEIN: Yes. 16 16 CHAIRMAN RAINS: And you, as a nonpolice official, C 17 17 3 have access to the information? 18 MS. BORNSTEIN: Yes. Our volunteers tally the 18 19 crime on a daily basis. We get the crime sheets that are put O 20 out every day and I ask them -- and I brought a copy with me. Ο. 21 I ask them to put this crime information down on sheets, and 22 it's put not only by reporting districts but also by the 23  $\bigcirc$ homeowners' association so that, if somebody calls me up and 23 0 24 24 let's say they're with a homeowners' association but they're 25 25 not even a block capta n and they re concerned about the crime 26 C 26 that's occurring in their neighborhood, I have access to that ()27 27 information. I can't tell them exactly what street it has Q.,.... 28 28 VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC D · 2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

occurred on but I can give them a general idea as to how many burglaries they've had or robberies they've had or rapes or purse snatchings, and that type of thing. And all this information goes out every month to the president of the homeowners' association so that he can get this information out

I have done a study of my neighborhood. It's hard to give you statistics for all of the neighborhoods that I'm working with now because allot of them are fairly new into the program. I've been working with some of them only three

But I can let you know the percent of the drop in crime that we have had since we started our program. In the year of 1980, from January to September, to 1981 of January to September, we had a 15 percent reduction in crime. In 1980, we did not have a program in effect and in 1981 we did. So we did experience a 15 percent reduction in our crime rate. We can't necessarily say that this was totally due to our neighborhood watch program but we feel that our program did have a major effect in the decrease in crime. We also know that, since I have been with the department and we have put these programs into effect, in the West L.A. area our crime rate has dropped six percent. And again I can't say that this is totally due to neighborhood watch because many programs have been put into effect by the department in fighting crime: But we do feel that the neighborhood watch program has played a large part. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Now you're talking about your own

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

			19 of the state of		
				•	Ŀ
		· 22	O	0	2 2 2
	1	neighborhood watch program?			we had 22 houses
	2	MS. BORNSTEIN: We had a 15 percent drop in our	0.	2	got out and they
	3	neighborhood.	· · · ·	O - 3	CHAII
Ð	4	CHAIRMAN RAINS: Can you define that neighborhood?	0	4	discovered in Sar
	5	Give me the parameters, the boundaries.	е О-	5	and as a particul
	6	σ MS. BORNSTEIN: Yes. It's 100 blocks and it goes	•		although crime we
þ	7	from Beverly Glen to Sepulveda, from Little Santa Monica to		7	degree "next door
	8	Pico. It encompasses four reporting districts. It's a fairly	$\left  \left\langle { } \right\rangle \right  = \left  \left\langle { } \right\rangle \right $	8	MS. E
	9	large area.		0 . 9.	CHAII
	° 10	In 1980, we had 313 residential burglaries, and,		10	situation in Los
	" <b>11</b>	in 1981, we had 202.	0	n n	MS. I
	12	. The way our neighborhood is set up with block		O 12	CHAIF
	13	captains, if we see something suspicious, if we see cars	*	13	city covered, that
	14	driving around or people walking around that we feel do not	, Î	. 14	incrementally esc
	15	belong in the neighborhood, the block captains do contact the		O · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	territory, that i
	16	other block captains.		· 16	· MS, E
	17	We have had success where the neighbors are now	o		happening. With
	دى . 18	going out and following cars that are circling the neighborhood	[영화 방송감 - 영화 ] [영화 등 가 관	O 18	19 Little Santa Moni
0	19	and it just led to an arrest of two people that were		19	also. And I gues
-	20	burglarizing someone's home because a neighbor did take the	o	20	division organize
	21	time to follow this car. When the car stopped, they watched		O 21	me in organizing
	22	the two people go into somebody's house. They went back home,		22	because I have th
	23 *	contacted the police and the police came immediately. They	o	. 23 O	are working toget
1. o .	24	were caught walking out of the house with a color TV set.		24	CHAIF
	25	So I know that the program does work and it's played a very		25	"Our success has
	26	important part in our neighborhood. We even have citizen	o i	. 26 O	crime"?
	27	patrols.		27	۹. <b>MS.</b> E
	28	We had a crime increase during the summer where		28	pushing into Sant
		a de la construcción de la constru La construcción de la construcción d	~ Q		Ø
					l statistics (α, die statistics) ≪_dπ

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

CRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95

ses hit in a three-week period. And the people hey started walking the streets, civilians. HAIRMAN RAINS: I'm curious. One thing we San Diego is that, as they began their program icular neighborhood watch program started, we went down there, it increased by almost the same door".

S. BORNSTEIN: Right.

HAIRMAN RAINS: Have you experienced the same Los Angeles?

S. BORNSTEIN: Yes.

HAIRMAN RAINS: I mean once you have an entire that's fine, but, if you begin to do it sometimes the person just goes to the safer at is the criminal.

S. BORNSTEIN: We did see that type of thing ith our neighborhood, it jumped north of Monica, and they now are very well organized guess that's the benefit of getting an entire nized, and that's one of the things that helps ing it when I go out to different associations e them now back to back. And the associations ogether now, which it's fantastic.

HAIRMAN RAINS: In other words, you can say,

S. BORNSTEIN: We kind of tease, you know. We're Santa Monica PD's area. And I hate to see that

happen. I mean, I hate to see crime, period. But, unfortunately, we are living with crime and I feel that this 2 program really works and I just wish that all of the divisions 3 were involved in this throughout the city, and I'd like to see something like that happen. I know that they came to me. 5 from the --6

Õ

 $Q_{j}$ 

0

0

0

ŧ.

 $\mathbf{C}$ 

0

 $\cap$ 

()

10

11

12

13

14

19

24

25

28

()

റ

03

0.

24

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Why aren't they?

MS. BORNSTEIN: I can't answer that. I don't honestly know. I know that there is an interest now. I think that there was a fear as to some of the liabilities with having 10 volunteers within the station. Just like with the surveillance 11 program, I think there was some hesitation with putting a 12 program like that into effect. 13

But I think that, if they stand back -- and I 14 think they are looking at our program now and seeing that it 15 is a success. I know that they have come to me from different 16 divisions and they do want to incorporate this program into their divisions, and I hope they do because I know that it 18 does work. 19

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Although you're a volunteer, in other areas of the city, if you know the answer to this, do they have volunteer leaders or are some paid staff?

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

MS. BORNSTEIN: I know that in the Santa Monica PD they do have some paid civilians doing neighborhood watch. But, in the Los Angeles area, I don't believe that they do have any paid civilians. I do believe that it is all on a volunteer basis.

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

We have 92 active volunteers at the West L.A.

25 Division alone, working either with neighborhood watch or doing surveillance work or within the station. We must have had at least 300 applications, if not more, of people that we just can't possibly use. I mean people are willing to get involved in this program; it's just having something for all of them to do. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Mr. Halatyn. MR. HALATYN: From your experiences, have you found some areas within the city or some neighborhoods that are more difficult to motivate? MS. BORNSTEIN: Yes. MR. HALATYN: And, in those instances, again from your experiences, what are some of the strategies that you have found in dealing with apathy in those areas where the program doesn't take quite as quickly as it would in another area? .16 MS. BORNSTEIN: Okay. We did have some areas --17 'I'll start off with apathy, basically. That is a problem that we did run into and that is mainly where you have homeowners' associations where the boards have existed there for three or 20 four or seven years and they have tried a program like this \*21 and have not succeeded. 22 What I have done with this basically is I have 23 had two or three meetings with these associations. And, if I can't get them interested, there's really nothing more than I can do. 26 What usually happens in these areas is that 27 people -- and it's usually younger families -- know what's

C

going on in other areas. They aren't happy with the crime 1 situation and they usually start a program on otheir own, separate from their homeowners' associations. And we do have 3 two groups like that at present in our area. One of them is the Westwood Neighborhood Watch Group, which is just north of 5 me. Their homeowners' association didn't want to get involved 6 at all. And I do have one now in Cheviot Hills and they do not 7 want to get involved at all. So far nobody has picked up the 8 ball in that area. 9

26

692

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

 $\epsilon$ 

CI

O

0

0

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

"**.** 3 20

 $\mathfrak{O}$ 

0

 $\cap$ 

There's two parts of Cheviot Hills. One, the 10 larger part, is involved, and then there's a smaller part and 11 they are not involved. 12

So, basically, what we do in that type of a 13 situation is contact the crime victims. We start looking at 14 the crime sheets and people who have been burglarized in ຳ5

17 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Let me interrupt. I'm curious. To what would you attribute the lack of interest 18 19 in those areas? I'm familiar with those areas. They're quite affluent. 20

MS. BORNSTEIN: Right.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: There is a sense of community identity to a greater degree than one finds in most areas of 23 the city. 24

MS. BORNSTEIN: And they've had a crime problem too. CHAIRMAN RAINS: And they've had a crime problem and it's an increasing crime problem. So why? Why the lack

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

of interest?

16

21

22

25

26

27

28

that area --

with their board several times and they just are not interested in doing anything. They are mostly older people on the board and they just do not see a need. They don't feel that the crime problem is that severe. They have -- we call it living in a false sense of security. They have private patrol. They have their burglar alarm systems and they feel that that is the answer. for their protection. MS. BORNSTEIN: Right, And what's unfortunate is there's a lot of younger families in the area that don't feel this way.) But these people weren't even willing to let us hold a general meeting, which I felt was very unfair because there are a lot of younger people in the area who I'm sure would like to get involved. And the board wouldn't even let us come and speak to the association. Again, the only thing that we could do in an instance like that is to contact crime victims within that area and ask them to let us come out and speak on neighborhood watch and hopefully gain the interest that way. CHAIRMAN RAINS: So you just circumvent the homeowners' association --MS. BORNSTEIN: Right. You have to. CHAIRMAN RAINS: -- and go directly to the

individuals.

MS. BORNSTEIN: / I honestly don't know. I met

27

CHAIRMAN RAINS: So they feel that they're paying

MS. BORNSTEIN: Yes. You have to. Hopefully, if you can get one person who is interested in having a neighborhood watch meeting, then she will tell her neighbor around the corner who will tell somebody else and that's basically how we started ours. We started out with only ten couples and we asked those ten couples to go out and get their friends involved, which eventually led up to 75 blocks of block captains. So you can do it that way. I hope to be able to do it. We do it also that way in areas where the majority

28

of crime is committed by the people who live in that area. It's very difficult to put a program into effect in an area 10 like this because they're afraid of any involvement with the 11 police department.

12

15

16

18

19

20

21

22

13 What we've done with an area like this the basically let the association handle it, if there is an association. They get their own volunteers to do surveillance work. They have their own volunteers that do neighborhood 17 watch meetings. They really don't want any affiliation with the police department because they don't want people to think that they are working with the police, that they're snitches for the police department. So we have to let them handle it on their own. And they do work with us but in kind of a quiet But it does help their crime problems in their area. way.

Basically the only other thing that I would like 23 24 to see done, if possible, is to try to get some type of funding for a crime prevention program. I'm fairly new at 25 26 this. I've only been with the department a year. And the only thing that I can see is that we're really short of 27 equipment and things like locks and film equipment, slides, 28

meetings. Mr. Chairman.

0

n

 $\cap$ 

n

63

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

O

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Yes, Senator Doolittle. SENATOR DOOLITTLE: We're told in the Senate Judiciary Committee by the ACLU and other groups of that ilk stricter laws won't make any difference. Do you believe that? MS. BORNSTEIN: No, I don't. I really don't. I can just go by -- we caught a child molester in our backyard -- I forgot to mention that -- one evening and, just by watching that, what happened with that man and also with some of the burglaries that I was in, it infuriates me to see what goes on our court system with our laws. The child molester was let off on a technicality. He wasn't read his rights on a case in 1971, so he was let off on this. He had just gotten out of jail for raping a 13-year-old girl. He served three years out of a seven-year jail sentence. In the two weeks that he was out, he had already raped another

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES. INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

that type of thing, to go out and present our meetings. The volunteers usually buy their own types of things to give the

29

And the only other thing that I can say is stricter laws. You know, the penulties for burglary and robbery, that type of thing. I think that we need to create an atmosphere of fear in the people that are committing these crimes so that we are not confined in our homes, afraid -basically in a jail -- while they're out committing the crimes. And, if some way we could do that, that's the only thing that I really would like to recommend.

SENATOR DOOLITTLE: I've got a question,

girl at University High School and now he was in the backyard of my home. I have two daughters.

He was in jail for three months while the case was coming to court and then he was let off and he was out on the streets in three months. This infuriates me. ANd it was the same thing with the two men that I saw -- the license plate number that I took when they burglarized my neighbor. The case was thrown out of court because twice it had to be suspended because the detectives that were handling the case had to go out on another call. So the case was just thrown out of court and the men were let back out on the street. 11

But, as far as burglary, what actually happens to the man who burglarizes your home? The sentence is not that severe. And with murder? It should be a mandatory sentence. SENATOR DOOLITTLE: It should be death.

12

13

14

MS. BORNSTEIN: That's right. And I agree with 16 the dealth penalty, although some people may disagree with me, 17 but I do agree with it. And I think that, if we had stricter 18 penalties, these crimes wouldn't occur. If the people were 19 afraid of what would happen to them if they committed these 20 crimes, they wouldn't commit them. 21

CHAIRMAN RAINS / Let me say, for whatever solace 22 it gives you and it may not give you that much, that, as a 23 result of hearings held by this Joint Committee at this very 24 time last year, we did develop a six-part package of bills 25 that deal with the specific problem to which you were referring 26 in connection with child molestation and mentally disordered 27 sex offenders. -28

VIDEO 7 AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

0

° O

()

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

99 h

87

 $(\mathbf{O})$ 

n

0

 $\cap$ 

Ð

18

19

20

25

26

28

I carried that six-part package, and, as a result, we now have mandatory, as of January 1, prison sentences for those who are pedophiles who molest our children. We have eliminated the MDSO Program that had become so highly discredited in California, one that allowed people -- known s@x offenders, sexual psychopaths, to go into out-patient programs where they often molested other children. MS. BORNSTEIN: & Right.

31

· CHAIRMAN RAINS: We have extended the statute of limitations in those cases from three years in most of them to six years. We have set up training programs for peace officers throughout the state so that they know how better to address this problem and to deal with the child victim. We have provided the opportunity for agencies and groups and organizations, such as the Big Brother Program, such as Boy Scouts, and others, to determine whether or not someone who is applying for a supervisorial position might have a criminal record in this area because pedophiles tend to gravitate toward these groups.

The only bill that's not yet on the Governor's desk, not yet law, and it should be because it's but one step away, is one that would allow for the videotaping of a child victim's testimony so that the child victim is not traumatized through the adversarial proceeding.

Insofar as burglary is concerned, I also authored Senate Bill 200 which has passed the Senate with the strong support of my colleague, and has also passed the Assembly Criminal Justice Committee. It's in the Assembly Ways and

- E. 32 Means Committee right now, and it's a bill that would make all burglaries of the first degree. Right now we have a specious distinction saying that those burglaries committed at night are of the first degree and those during the daytime are not. MS. BORNSTEIN: Right. I know that. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Well more and more are committed during the daytime for the very reason you gave, that people Cknow that the deterrence is not as great. And, as part and parcel of that bill, the sanctions 10 to be imposed upon conviction are very harsh indeed and 11 appropriately so. So I'm very hopeful that we can pass that. 12 And to the extent the deterrence does work -- and I agree with 13 you that it does, that it does factor into the equation, especially when one talks about the professional crimina/1 --15 a 16 that that bill ought to have a relatively 'powerful impact. But it's not yet passed and I don't know whether or not it's 17 18 going to. MS. BORNSTEIN: I hope it does because I see a 19 lot of angry people when I go out and do these meetings. A 20 21 lot of times they will say, "Well, why should we do anything \* C 22 when two weeks from now they 're going to be back out on the 23/ street." 24 CHAIRMAN RAINS: They get a slap on the wrist. 25 MS BORNSTEIN: I keep trying to tell them, "I don't care. Help us. We do need your help." Hopefully they = ( ) won't be out on the street, but I'm glad to see that there is 27 A BILL. 28

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, IN

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

CRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Well we're changing the laws dramatically in those areas to which you just referred. In fact, they're the hardest hit in the nation right now as of January 1. Thank you. MS. BORNSTEIN: Thank you. SENATOR DOOLITTLE: I don't know if you can answer this, but maybe somebody here can. I wonder how often that situation occurs where, because of failure of the witnesses to appear or something, the case must be dismissed. I guess that's pursuant to the statute requiring a speedy trial within 45 days? MS. BORNSTEIN: I couldn't honestly answer that particular question. I just saw it in this particular case and, like I say, it infuriated me because they basically got away. One of the men was on parole when he committed the crime, so he did go back to jail. But the other one was let off. And it is kind of maddening and I can see why some 19 people get very upset and don't want to get involved. SENATOR DOOLITTLE: When you say he was on parole, 20 was he tried with a new offense, or did he merely get the 21 maximum of one year extra sentence for violation of parole? 22 23 MS. BORNSTEIN: He was not blied. No, he was not tried. No. 24 CHAIRMAN RAINS: You said a parole revocation. 25 MS. BORNSTEIN: Yes. He was not tried at all on this particular crime. Thank you very much

S

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Thank you very much. Very good.

34

Is Mr. Mike Thompson here?

Mr. Thompson, I have you and also Julie Pastor-Depoian together. I take it one of you is the Program Director and the other the Deputy Director of the Criminal Justice Planning Office from the Mayor; is that correct?

MR. THOMPSON: Yes, sir. 🕲

20

24

25

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Perhaps you could each come

MR. THOMPSON: Yes. Mr. Chairman, members of the Committee, thank you for providing us with this opportunity to come and explain to you some of the things, that we're doing within the Mayor's office in terms of community crime prevention.

Our initial involvement with crime prevention began with the receipt of some \$300,000 of LEAA funding in January of 1980 for what we called a Rampart Urban Crime Prevention Program. We worked with the Los Angeles police department in developing the program and selecting the program target area.

This particular program was funded as part of a 16-city LEAA comprehensive crime prevention program initiative and was terminated because of lack of funds in July of 1981. As I explained, the Rampart area was the target area.

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

ACRAMENTO CALIFORNIA 9582

CHAIRMAN RAINS: When you say it was terminated --

26

27

28

1

 $\bigcirc$ 

()

Additionally, the area has one of the highest crime rates in the city and it also includes the city's major business and financial section, the Wilshire Boulevard area. The major program objectives, as specified in our contract with the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration, were, one, to reduce senior citizens' chances of becoming victims of crime and reducing their fear of crime.

we know that the LEAA funding was cut off -- do you mean that

35

MR. THOMPSON: That's correct, sir. We have maintained with city funding some of the aspects of the program which Ms. Depoian will explain later. But, by and large, the \$300,000 was expended and, because of lack of continuation funding, we've had to cease most of the program

The Rampart area, if you're not familiar with it, is located roughly northeast of the downtown area. It includes communities of Silverlake, Echo Park, part of the Wilshire District, and so forth.

The program area was selected because of the very diverse mature of the area. It has the largest concentration of senior citizens in the City of Los Angeles, some 25 percent. It has a number of very substantial and distinct ethnic communities, a very large Asian community, Koreans, a very large Hispanic community. And it also contains a major portion of the city's street gang problem in the Echo Park-Rampart

		. 0	0		TV.
	36				
1	Secondly, to make citizens within the target area		0	1	positive and
2	more secure in their homes.	o ·		2	ļ
8	Thirdly, to provide information within the target			8	we contracted
•	area on various crime prevention methods.			4	service to se
5	Fourth, to reduce the opportunity to commit	G	0	5'	senior citize
6	residential and commercial burglaries and thefts.			6	muggings on t
7	And, fifth, to help nondelinquent youth acquire			1	
8	new skills for overcoming their delinquency problems.	· · ·		8	that you coor
,	We did not, in our objectives, deal with the issue			9	to the police
0	of specifically reduction of crime because our feeling was that			10	ľ
	it's very difficult to assess successful crime prevention	0	lo .	n	is within the
2	programs in terms of crime reduction because of the difficulty			12	police area i
3	in actually measuring whether or not a crime prevention			13	factors.
4	activity was responsible for something not occurring.	0		14	
	But we did note that the increase of crime within	Ň	. 0	15	than police s
	the Rampart area during 1980, which was 3.6 percent, was			16	agencies invo
7	substantially less than the city-wide increase of 12.6 percent.			17	
3	The measures of success that we used were more	O	0	-• 18	program, the
,	in terms of services provided to the residents of the Rampart			10	Law©Enforceme
) .	area by the various components of the program. The Rampart			20	civil rights
1	program was separated into four components.	0	0	20 : 21	STATE THOUS
2	One was the juvenile delinguency prevention.	$\cdot$	a	. 21 22	to coordinate
3	Another was senior citizen victimization. The third was the	*			
4	police community involvement. And fourth was the business	. 0		23	т
5	crime prevention activity.	•		24	the program,
6	The services that were performed during the period	e		25	and to the ba
7	of the contract by three community agencies that participated	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	0	26	A
3	in the program with us we feel were very substantial and very		10 11 11 11	12	other communi
	$\lambda \sim \lambda \sim \lambda$		с е е	28	
		C	1		

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDIÑO SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

d an important part of the program.

For instance, under the senior citizen component, ed with St. Barnabas Church to provide escort senior citizens. We found that a major part of zen victimization involved purse snatches and the street and this sort of thing.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: When you say "we", do you mean ordinate this out of the Mayor's office as opposed ce department?

MR. THOMPSON: We had a program coordinator who he Mayor's office who worked with the Rampart in conducting the program. That was due to several

One was the fact that the program involved other services. There were a number of community volved and this sort of thing.

Secondly was the fact that, at the time of the e police department was precluded from releiving ment Assistance Administration funds because of the s suit that was filed by the Attorney General. So we had the responsibility within our office te this so that we could conduct a program. The senior escort service, during the period of provided rides to senior citizens to the market

, provided rides to senior citizens to the market Obanks on 2,400 occasions during the contract period. Additionally, they provided referral services to hity services that were of assistance to the seniors. And they also developed a resource directory and

38 distributed 8,000 copies to seniors within the area, which gave information to the seniors of the various resources and services available to them. Additionally, under the senior citizen component, we contracted with the Pacific Asian Consortium for Employment Ser. (D) to provide for target hardening of senior citizens' and handicapped persons' homes. And, under this component, the homes of 178 senior citizens and handicapped persons were provided with items such as dead bolt locks and peepholes and 9 window locks and other things that were determined necessary 10 10 to make their homes more secure from burglaries. 11 11 C And then, in terms of the juvenile delinquency 12 12 component, we contracted with the Sunrise Community Counseling 13 13 Service to work with youth in the area Area Belmont High 14 14 O School that had some gang affiliation and we felt could be 15 15 16 diverted from violent activity by providing them with services. 16 17 Those services included individual and family 17 0 counseling, vocational counseling and placement services, 18 18 tutoring. And then a component of their program which is 19 19 20 known as Wilderness Challenge where they took youth to various 20  $\bigcirc$ 21 mountain and desert sites to teach them how to deal with 21 surviving in those elements. 22 22 23 As I indicated, a total of 225 youth were provided 23 0 O services under this program component. 24 24 Before Ms. Depoian gets into the business component 25 25 and our current efforts, 1 just wanted to point out that, with 26 26 the elimination of LEAA, there is a more critical heed than 27 27 ever for additional funding for community crime prevention 28 28

> VIDEO 7 AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

s2

Los Angeles.

5

programs. We're aware of AB-2971 which provides for \$1.2. million under the California Crime Resistance Program and will provide funding for some 30 to 35 programs within the State, ranging from \$30,000 to \$125,000. But we feel that this is a less amount of money than is required to really do the job within the State and particularly within the City of

We spent a total of \$300,000 just on one police reporting area and the nature of the problem is such that many more funds are really needed in this area.

> MR. HALATYN: Excuse me. I had one question. MR. THOMPSON: Yes.

MR. HALATYN: The assumption of costs, you know, when you receive a grant, there is sometimes some obligations stated to find alternate funding for a program that ceases. And you say that you were partly successful in recouping some funds from some other sources.

My question is to what extent have you been successful in getting donations or help from the private sector, from the business community, been able to approach those people in any way to also support your efforts? MR. THOMPSON; We have made some effort to secure private sector funding/and assistance in terms of the community agencies that we've been working with. To date, that has been very minimal in terms of being able to generate. The cit/y did commit \$70,000 to continuation of some of the crime prevention activities, but the major monies in terms of buying services and providing for resources for

O 40 community agencies is something that the city with its own budget problems could not commit to at this point. 2 ()Ð P. || CHATRMAN RAINS: Ms. Depoian. MS\_ PASTOR-DEPOIAN: SThank you. I will talk a little bit about the one component 5 0 1 of the program which has been continued, although it's taken 6 on a somewhat different light. The business community component was designed to 0 1 enlist businesses, private citizens, community organizations, just all segments of the community with law enforcement to 10 10 try to deal with the problems of crime. The Rampart 11 0 11 n Community Relations officers worked with our program staff 12 12 which were fairly minimal. We had student workers and one 13 13 14 0 14 program coordinator. 0 ° What they did is they went out in the community. 15 15 They provided crime prevention presentations to seniors, to 16 16 different community organizations. The student workers helped 17 17 0 0 put on neighborhood watch meetings with the officers. 18 18 We did a whole variety of things. We conducted 19 19 home security checks, operation identification, that sort of 20 20 0 0 5 21 a program. 21 CHAIRMAN RAINS: To what extent did you rely upon 22 22 the media or other promotional efforts to contact people in 23 23 ന the community to make them aware of your program and with 24 25 what you were trying to do? 25 MS. PASTOR-DEPOIAN: Right. We did that kind of 26 26 O by way of press conferences to announce like a new type of 27 27 activity. We had one major effort in the program, a business 28 28

Task Force. newspapers.

whatever.

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

67

crime prevention conference which we conducted in cooperation with the State Attorney General's office and the Wilshire . Chamber of Commerce. That was one activity where the press was invited to attend and generated the information that was provided to the conference participants.

41

CHAIRMAN RAINS: As a result of disseminating the information in that vein -- and of course, the Mayor, by virtue of the fact that he is Mayor, can get visibility that others cannot get. I'm curious, did you receive a number of phone calls or inquiries with respect to ways in which people could participate and become involved?

MS. PASTOR-DEPOIAN: Yes, we did and we're starting to get a lot of phone calls now in response to a new activity that I will be talking about, the Citizens Crime Prevention

And I think that we have tried to use -- you know, if the Mayor sponsors some sort of an activity, if we can get the press to come in, we could thereby give information or a people will hear it on the radio and, you know, read it in the

The local newspapers in Rampart Division were very willing to put little announcements in their newspaper. There were a couple of local newspapers, so we used the local newspapers, because that was something that the local residents seemed to read more than perhaps listen to the news, or

Also the program tied into the Attorney General's "Take A Bite Out of Crime" campaign, and we used their materials

	· 42	O ·	0	г	
		0			
• <b>1</b>	extensively, their brochures, the whole idea there. So that			1	And
~ 2	brought a lot of attention too.	о.	ю	2	and church lead
3	The Business Crime Prevention conference I was		CC PATER	3	the county to p
4	referring to, which the Attorney General's office came down		- Andrews	4	Like I say, in .
5	and provided a lot of assistance, and the Wilshire Chamber of	0	0.	5	long conference
6	Commerce what they did is they tried to get the word out	<b>0</b>		6	segments of the
7	with our help to numerous businesses that are involved in the	0 		7	which ranged fr
8	Chamber, as well as many small businesses and mom-and-pop	0		8	community leade
9	type of businesses in the Rampart area, and they came	6	0	9	private sector
10	together for a day and received lots of information on how to			10	day with trying
11	secure their businesses, employee safety, also commercial			11	prevention.
12	loss prevention by ways of employee theft; just a whole variety			12	
13	of different workshops.	# ~		13	
14	That was, like I say, one of the major efforts to	Ň			workshops, on v
15	get to the business community. That conference generated a	$\mathbf{O}$	0	14	prevention: We
16	lot more requests of our staff to go out to individual			15	workshop.
17	businesses and provide security with the police department.			» 16	And
18	The student workers working in our program would	O	0	17	which addressed
19	work in conjunction with one of the officers. They wouldn't			18	and action stra
20	go out on their own and tell a business how to secure their			19	Ih
21_0		0	0	20	Tom Halatyn ask
22-0	property.			21	an executive su
	What we're doing now and, like I say, yesterday		1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-	22	read.
23	we held a press conference to announce the formation of a	$\mathbf{O}$	0	23	Aft
24 Gin	citizens' crime prevention task force.			24	of the conventi
25	If I can back up a little bit, we held a conference			25	were geographic
26	in April of this year and it was a major effort. Like I said,	<b>O</b>		26	the effort was
27	$\circ$ it was kind of the last activity of the Rampart program before $\circ$	0	Strain carrie	27.3	morning or what
28	it lost its funding.			28	some kind of st
9 () ()		° 6 – * .	- <b>B</b>		
с., <b>б</b> ., у	VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.				<u> </u>

d also, upon being urged by many community ders to do something, the city joined in with put on a comprehensive crime prevention program. April of this year we did that. It was a daye with the purpose of just bringing in all the community. We brought in about 450 participants from social service providers, church leaders, lers, senior citizens, a lot of business and representatives. And they were charged that ag to develop some community plans for crime

n the morning they attended workshops, several violation against persons, media's role in crime We had a gang workshop. We had a school security

nd, in those workshops, they developed platforms and the very specific issues to those workshops, categies that were developed to address the issues. have the report of the conference here. sked me to bring you several copies, and we have summary which kind of is a little bit easier to

Eter the morning workshops, the participants tion reconvened in community caucus areas which ic areas of the city and the county. And what s there is to take what they had learned in the at they had come up with and try to implement strategy for community-level action.

6

One of the major recommendations that came out of the conference was to form this Citizens' Crime Prevention Task Force, which, like I say, we announced yesterday. The Mayor, along with the other convenors of the conference, including Pastor Thomas Kilgore, who is really the one who came to the city and county as a religious leader to urge them to do something specifically. The two of them plus Ed Edelman, the president of the County Board of Supervisors, District Attorney Van de Kamp, Chief Gates, along with Undersheriff Block, announced yesterday they would be forming a task force.

The purpose of the task force is to review the recommendations in this report and to try to systematically prioritize those recommendations, which are numerous, and try to come up with an agenda, a workable agenda for their activities.

11

12

15

17

18

19

20

21

23

24

25

26

The kind of recommendations that are in the report deal with several different types of issues. Some of them are criminal justice improvement kind of measures. Those types of recommendations will be referred --

CHAIRMAN RAINS: If I may interrupt and at the risk of seeming disrespectful, what you're describing is beginning to sound very bureaucratic, and I wonder if it is.

I mean, we see studies come out right and left constantly and we see task forces formed and generally the recommendations are ignored.

0	
1	unbureaucrati
0 2	before that t
3	county and sa
• 4	each other."
0 5	c
6	of follow-up
7	accepted?
O 8	M
9	will review th
10	them in very o
0 11	· • •
12	ethnic and als
13	to do is, from
D 14	activities spi
15 -	will work a
• 16	presidents of
) <sup>17</sup>	will head a su
18	all the static
19	more time, pub
) 20 21	task force wil
21	We
23	different kind task force fro
24	for them to go
25	certain kinds
26	Th
27	members and wh
- 28	this report wh

C

C

()

.

6

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 85821 ic and a little bit unusual is that I mentioned the community really came to the city and the aid, "Let's do something in cooperation with

45

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Well what do you see in the way after the recommendations are received or are

AS. PASTOR-DEPOIAN: The task force, like I say, the recommendations and then undertake certain of concrete kinds of programs.

The task force is composed of a well-balanced so geographic distribution, so what we would like om that task force, have different kinds of oin off. There will be a media subcommittee who and there is on the task force one of the vice public affairs, one of the Channel 9, and he ubcommittee on the media to try to bring together on managers and whatnot to try to devote some blic service time to the campaigns that the 11 undertake.

e also will be looking for private funding for ds of things. There are a few members on the om private industry. We will form a subcommittee o out and try to secure funds to engage in o of other campaigns.

he task force is really composed of community hat they will be doing is trying to find in hat are viable types of programs to become involved in and then implement those programs.

10

13

(Popo

Like I say, throughout the whole process, it was stressed that this is a community undertaking with the city and the county and the criminal justice and elected officials have to be involved in this, but they are involved along with the community members on the task force.

46 0

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Why do they have to be involved?

I think it's nice to have everybody involved, but, as we have looked and examined programs around the state and elsewhere in the country, it seems as though those programs that are successful are those programs that really are grassroots in nature. And to the extent that all of a sudden 12 people at the grassroots level, to the extent they feel that, "Well, somebody else is taking care of it. They've got this 14 big, gigantic task force and all these hot-shots involved," you don't have that real community spirit/support involvement that's necessary to have a successful program. That's been 2 17 our observation so far.

. MS. PASTOR-DEPOIAN: I think that one of the recognitions that has been associated with this whole move is 20 that the criminal justice system and the kinds of recommenda-21 tions that deal with system improvement will not be those 22 that are undertakeneby the task force The kinds of things 23 they will be involved in are what we call what becomes a 24 community realm of responsibility or something. Like I say, 25 the recommendations that deal with tougher judges, tougher 26 sentencing and more police officers, the task force will 27 merely refer on. 28

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES,

2709 MARCONI AVENUE CRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 85821

0	
	.Bu
2	'try to underta
3	ties, you know
4	endeavor in to
5	Th
<u>م</u>	the six conven
1	One of the ind
8	of as a liaiso
9 × .	a citizens' re
10	expertise of t
11 12	But, more than MR
 в <b>13</b>	Re
14	MS
ے۔ 15	· MR
	MS
17	°MR
18	well-reknowned
19	MS
. 20	MR
21	together some
. 22	spokesperson f
23 24 ,	When I say "me
。 25 0	promotional ca force reach°th
ی 26	
· -> 27	has been very
- 28	with the task

63

()

C

്

()

it I think what the task force wants to do is ke activities that are community responsibilithe types of things that a community could try to address the crime problem.

47 \*

e elected officials that have made appointments ors of the conference each appointed two people. lividuals was a staff member who would serve kind on to that appointed individual. The other is presentative. We felt that we needed the he criminal justice agencies on that task force. that, we needed the citizen participation. R. HALATYN: Excuse me. I had a question. verend Kilgore, is that correct?

. PASTOR-DEPOIAN: Yes.

R. HALATYN: He's heading the task force? S. PASTOR-DEPOIAN: Right. He's the Chair. R. HALATYN: And, as I understand it, he's i in the area, a very popular figure. . PASTOR-DEPOIAN: Yes.

R. HALATYN: Have you or the task force put type of media program so that his word as a or the task force can be most effectively used? dia", you know, is there literally a designed impaign in mind to have the message of the task e public?

. PASTOR-DEPOIAN: Well, thus far, the media willing to come out and cover it. Yesterday, force's announcement, there were several members

48 there. And I think that, because Thomas Kilgore is, like you said, a reknowned leader in the community, able tookind of generate a little more interest in what he's doing than someone else. We've found that his involvement has been very beneficial just because he's been able to do so much in 1 the south central part of the city and now he wants to use 7 what he's done there and try to do something county-wide. But, I think that that has really helped us. 8 We will be developing, like I say, as part of --10 I shouldn't say "we", but the task force will be developing 11 a media campaign as part of its activities. 0 12 12 MR. HALATYN: Thank you. 13 13 MS. PASTOR-DEPOIAN: I want to give Tom a number of copies of the report so you can review it and look at the 14 ()15 recommendations, if you would like. 16 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Thank you very much, Ms. Depoian. 17 Tommy Chung, the Executive Divector of the 18 Community Youth Gang Services of Los Angeles. 19 I understand that there's a videotape presentation to that. 20 O 0 MR. CHUNG: Yes, that's right, Senator. 21 And, if we could, I'd like to start with the 22 22 videotape. That would probably answer a lot of the questions. 23 23 and give you some direct insight as to how the project operates, 24 24 25 and then I'll respond to the seven principal questions that 25 26 26 you had in our correspondence. And, after that, do anything else that you care to, Senator. 27 27 (Videotape presentation) State. VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC 2709 MARCONI AVENUE

CRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 958

Intervention Network. that was given.

49

CHAIRMAN RAINS: I'm curious, Mr. Chung. Did I understand, as part of the commentary early in that videotape, that youth gang violence in Los Angeles is more than double that of any other major city in the United States?

MR. CHUNG: From what we have heard, it's at a significant portion that we haven't found anything that can meet or -- that's not something to be proud of by any means, but we can't find anybody with a problem that exists similar to ours outside of what happened in Chicago years back. The project that we have here, the Community Youth Gang Services Project, was designed after a project in Philadelphia called the Philadelphia Plan, a Crisis Intervention Network.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Before we get to the Philadelphia Plan, why is it that the problem would be so much more aggravated here than in New York, Detroit, Cleveland or even Cooke County. I refer to the Cooke County situation in 1967 which does not even approximate the statistical information that was given.

MR. CHUNG: Well I can't give you scientific data. I can only give you an observation after being involved in the human service field for about 12 years.

What I think has happened is, if we look at the development here in the West Coast, and especially in Southern California, what we see is the development of a society that grows outward; whereas, in the East Coast, much of the growth has grown up. And, therefore, people are faced with problems -- day to day they're confronted with society's

problems. They can see. They can begin to deal with it. 1 What has happened here in Southern California is that a lot of people -- I think the lady who was earlier here made mention of, you know, "Let somebody else do it. Let somebody else look out for our kids. Let the police do it. Let the community program do it." And people haven't really taken the responsibility because they haven't felt it really impacting them. And it has grown, it has grown, it has grown. It continues to grow. And now every time you turn around and look anywhere within the square mileage of what we call the 10 Greater Los Angeles Area, there's nowhere to turn to see safe 11 ground any more. 12

。 50

If you would take the city and the county and draw a map of the area and color in the area that the gangs have claimed as theirs, you will find maybe 20 square miles that's not claimed. So it's not something that has just popped up overnight, but it has consistently been developing.

13

14

16

17

CHAIRMAN RAINS: I'm still not clear why that would not be true of communities like Philadelphia, like Detroit, like New York. I understand what you're saying, that, in New York, for example, communities tend to go up rather than out. But, from a sociological standpoint, I'm not sure that that answers my question. Why would youth gang violence be so much more aggravated here.

From a common sense standpoint, I would think that the greater the congestion or concentration of people in a given area, such as you have in Harlem, for example, the more likely you would have for an explosive situation with

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALLEORNIA 95921

6 1 0 51° rivalry over limited turf. MR. CHUNG: What you have in Harlem, sir, is that you have 5,000 or 6,000 people in a couple of square blocks area. that have learned how to survive and live with each other here. What you have here in Los Angeles is a number of gangs. Every few blocks that you go, you're into another turf. So that, you know, different kinds of agitation come up in that way. CHAIRMAN RAINS: You see, that's my point, and perhaps I'm missing what you're saying. But it seems to me that the less turf you have, the more violence there's going to be fighting over that limited turf. To the extent you have greater turf, you can divvy it up. MR. CHUNG: For a while it can go that way. But what has happened, as far as we can perceive, is that you have some area. As long as you're in that area, you're safe; okay. And, if you take a large population of people -- at least human beings are not rats -- they're going to learn how to live with each other. They're going to put up with each other if they have to deal with any kind of social order or social structure that takes place there; whoever is the strongest will survive and dictate the rules of that particular area. But when you have things spread out, then you have a number of groups of people who are going to set their rules and their controls for their particular neighborhood and anything that crosses it then is a challenge.

C 52 CHAIRMAN RAINS: So basically you're saying the more turf there is, the more opportunity to have more and more Ô empires. MR. CHUNG: That's what we see mappening here. I can't say that that, in itself -- we couldn't take that and 5 transfer that to San Francisco. We couldn't transfer that to Sacramento or other places, San Diego, that have gang problems. However, I think that there are some common approaches that we are dealing with here and have been dealt with in Philadelphia that Is think will be useful in trying to 10 deal with the situation. 11 C G CHAIRMAN RAINS: Why don't you tell us a bit 12 about the SWAN program in Philadelphia. I understand that 13 you're going to try to emulate that program here to some 14  $\cap$ extent. 15 MR. CHUNG: Well, to the extent of the basic 16 outreach in it, the program in Philadelphia is essentially a 17 O black-and-white program or project or problem. It is 18 essentially a program that can respond to a government that 19 is like one mayor. The political structure in there is 20 O easier to maneuver in. You're talking about one police 21 department and not many police departments as we have in the 22 City of Los Angeles, plus the Sheriff's Departments and what 23 0 have you. So there's a certain amount of specific differences 24 that we have to take into account in implementing the program 25 here. 26 0 But the overall concept of what it is is getting 27 a two-prong approach; one being the traditional forces, law

53 enforcement and other elements of that sort, to come together to work together in a unified direction as well as beginning to do an organizational networking system within the community and bringing those forces together. That's one of the hardest parts about the project here in Los Angeles and in Philadelphia from my understanding. Since we are not law enforcement -- yet, at the same time, we're that going to play the role of police watchers either, which some groups in the community want to say because different people want to lay the problem off on some body else's fault. It's not. It's really ours. So trying to stay in the middle makes it very difficult in the early stages, especially early stages when you come onto the program. The other similarities is the development and utilization of parent councils. We find that a very key role in our approach because the parents' role, for a number of reasons of having influence within the greater part of the community, as well as being able to have strong rumor control and their credibility with the rest of the community in any. qiven area plays a significant support factor as well as an active part. We try to incorporate in the community the schools, whether it's the PTA's that are existing now, as well as establishing additional parent councils because some of the kids' parents -- their kids do not go to school. The parents, therefore, are not into PTA's and what have you. We need to tie them in. They are also linked in with the various churches in the community. We tie them into the park systems, various

3

(R)

d b

ത

\$ 7

15

17

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

m

businessmen in the community. We tap into the coordinating councils. We tap into any existing kind of system that is in the community and working and try to enhance that as well as bring on more.

54

5 On the other end of it, we have an interagency 6 task force that exists right now that pulls together the 7 District Attorney's office, primarily the hardcore unit, which 8 deals with gang murders, the probation department, the gang 9 detail there. We work with CRASH, which is out of the 10 Los Angeles Police Department, which is the Community Resources 11 Against Street Hoodlums, and we also have a very strong 12 rleationship with the Sheriff Department's Operation Safe 13 Streets.

We have established protocols with all these 14 different entities where we have constant communication in relationship to calls to pass information about hot areas, **.** 16 problems we should be on the lookout for, the problems when 17 we know that we're not going to be able to handle -- "we" 18 being CYGS -- cannot handle, to notify the correct law enforcement agencies, "Watch out for this area. We can't 20 handle it. We're going to need back-up in this area," or 21 something like that. 22

Vice-versa, we get calls saying, "We picked up
 some rumors in the street. Maybe you folks can check it out.
 Go here; go there."

Also, to tie in with that now is the L.A. city schools and the L.A. county schools systems that are starting to come on board, so the protocols with each of the individual

IDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

£

C

0

1

(")

0

 $\hat{\mathbf{n}}$ 

D

0

0

 $\cap$ 

schools and communication lines are worked out so that we have a process of -- if something happens Friday night in a neighborhood or over the weekend, we can alert the schools to be on alert that something may happen in this particular area. We will have our people in that area. They will, in turn, tell us if anything breaks on the school grounds, what have you. And all of that is like five or six phone calls alerts a very large network of people so that they can put their forces into play to try to do prevention of any violence that may look likely to occur, especially on retaliatory type of aspects. Tradition is, when somebody has gotten shots or a gang has jumped on somebody, they're going to get back. They're going to get back as fast as they can. If it's a death, sometimes there's a period that you can have for the wake, but, you know, either way, you've got to move in fast. A team that we utilize is made up of six people.

They are mobile, as you saw in the cars, and radio-equipped. We break the teams up into two shifts so that at any one time there's either two to three people on a shift.

When we send a team in or more than one team in -we go into mediate a situation -- we will go to the victim. Not only to the victim, the victim's family, and we'll also go to the suspect gang of the hit and try to cool down any retaination or any other kind of activity that might surround it and put a curb on it as fast as we can.

We know that it's been a very short period of time that we have and a lot of hopes are put in the project because the project is very unique in the sense that, for the first

time, we see a major cooperation going on with the traditional elements, as well as community support factors starting to come in play. I think the tape is indicative of that. Just getting off the ground, a cable TV outfit saw that it would be very important to utilize media and what have you and they donated the development of that particular tape, which would have cost us about \$30,000 to put together.

56

So we're saying that many people want to buy in, are trying to get togehter and appears to be working, especially in the county areas in which we have been working for a while, and we're just getting ready to enter into specific city areas.

We have seen where we have all the elements, talking, working and making the phone calls, that all is 14 in motion that there has been some drop in the gang violence 15 situation, between 21 to 30 percent in the specific areas. 16

12

An example would be in the Rio Hondo Corridor 17 here, which is Pico Rivera, Santa Fe Springs and that 18 19 particular area. A tremendous amount of violence was going on for a period of time there and, in the past -- I guess it's 20 21 been about 12 weeks now, we haven't had a gang-related killing there. In fact, what we do is we have 12 gangs now who come 22 together each weekend for different kinds of sports events 23 and what have you, plus we're trying to get some of them 24 blocked into territorial kinds of support systems and what 25 26 have you.

But the point is that we not only have the gang members coming together, they're bringing their families there 28

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE

> > SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

10 12 13 16 17 work. drug abuse counselors.

11

14

15

10

25

27

28

10

CD

**s**3

0

(

()

O

()

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

0

0

and they're sitting down. They're cooking steaks or hamburger or something like that together and it's been going now for about 12 weeks. We hope that we can keep that going at least another 12 and then begin to talk about negotiating peace treaties that have a little meaning to it other than just people coming together to sign a piece of paper and it doesn't have any meaning to it."

That, to us, shows some of the good samples of success. We know that a lot of retaliatory action has been diverted, both East L.A. and South L.A. We know we've been effective in trying to help out just recently at the Watt's parade. We were called in and asked to help there with the Watt's festival. We were called in to help there with the security, mainly because our people are street wise; not ex-gang members. My belief is that it's very important to . have people who know how to survive on the street and also have a little respect for the system that we're supposed to live in here in the United States in order to try and make it

If we try to just say, "If you're an ex-gang member, that you could work this job," it would never work. Just like we know that all ex-dope fiends do not make good

The situation has shown us that the diversity of 0 approach by having men and women from young ages to in their 50's has had an impact in the community because it shows not only that we're trying to reach them in all different levels, but we're able to communicate to the community in a number of

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

kinds of ways and we can produce people from various cultural backgrounds and other kinds of economic background that can relate specifically to the problem and can relate to a unified movement in it.

I quess what is really key is that we know that a lot of projects have been around in the past to try and deal with the problem. But what most of the programs have had to deal with is a specific little area, whether we want to talk about a census track or whether we want to talk about a neighborhood, however it would be designed, that target area would be their limitations and the gangs that they would work with would be limited within that area.

The thing with gangs is that, while you may work 13 with that one particular gang and get them in a very constructive direction, that doesn't stop other gangs from 15 coming in or for them to go out to retaliate. So you can't control it and there's always movement. 17

12

14

16

27

So what we're able to do here with the CYGS-18 program is to help begin to unify all these activities that 19 are going on out there because those little programs are very 20 key and very important to be in existence. I'd surely not 21 want to see them disappear for our sake but we need to all be 22 in this at the same time in moving together and help in 23 coordinating this effort so that we know what the right hand 24 is doing and the left hand is doing, and it all moves in a 25 direction that we can cap it. 26

You made a very good comment earlier that I totally agree with, and that is that we cannot just try and

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

sporadically take at this. We have to make a big push, a big move. We have to utilize the media. CYGS has already instituted a media task force with the networks and the affiliates, as well as many of the smaller local stations, both electronic and print media to begin to develop a task force for a unified effort in this process. We hope to kick, that off sometime in March. \* Regarding some of the legislative ideas that I might suggest is that, when we talk about employment and programs that we have had in the past, such as like CETA, which is phasing out, unfortunately, for a number of different reasons, programs be forced to set aside a percentage of their target population, the people who will be used, as hardcore. There has been far too much creaming in these programs so that they can get the people most likely to be trained and hired so that they can have a high rate of placement. And I don't blame them for doing that. However, for anybody who runs programs, you know you're going to have a margin of failure anyhow. So, if we're going to build that into a plan, then why not build in that margin that you might think is going to fail and direct it straight for the hardcore and we might see a big surprise in a lot of people because many people want to get out of these gangs. But a lot of them can't even get into and get screened and accepted in the training programs.

10

11

12

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

O

10

12

12

0

1

0

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

0

0

00

0

So I think some kind of legislative language that could mandate something in the boilerplates that these populations would be addressed would be extremely helpful.

In addition to that, we know that the FCC guidelines or regulations are ruling out the necessity for stations to respond in PSA's two community-based organizations and what have you. I don't know what avenue that could be there, but it would seem that there could be something that could be legislated to insure that the people who control the media allow a certain percentage of time to be utilized for community awareness and not just restricted or left -- maybe left as a loophole for the 1:00 o'clock in the merning of 12:00 o'clock at night scene on Wednesday night to have the PSA's or the talk shows, but to try and get something in in prime time if we're going to reach the broader elements of society to get them to move together.

60

It also behooves us to look at potrible language that would insure that some of the local cable TV's begin to respond in that kind of fashion and begin to state specifically some of those issues that should be addressed in them.

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

25

24

25

26

27

like to tap into that.

With legislative support in those particular areas, as well as perhaps changing some of the restrictions, like the SWEETA(ph) program, where you have your incentive programs for business to take on training and train people to not have them so encumbersome so that they don't want to buy into it. We have something in the neighborhood of \$40 million in the California budget right now that no businessman wants to touch because of the red tape that's involved in trying to set up their training programs, and that really hurts folks in that fashion because there's a lot of people out there who would

> VIDEOY AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC» 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 85821

Some encouragement from the legislative standpoint to utilize senior citizens and all the technical knowledge that they have gained throughout the years and to perhaps help communities begin to do economic development in their own communities so that we're looking at some sort of percentage of jobs that will not only be developed in there but stay within that community. So we're talking about building and dealing with some grassroots problems of why CYGS is necessary in the first place, and there is a variety of those particular reasons.

1

1

()

12

16

21

22

23

24

you have.

funded?

Those would be some of the suggestions that I would like to make to you, Senator, and would be happy to work with you in the future on trying to get the language and the steps of how to make it more simplified or more understandable and implementable in the future.

At this point, I'd stop and answer any questions

\_CHAIRMAN RAINS: Mr. Chung, how is your program

MR. CHUNG: Currently we are jointly funded by the City of Los Angeles and the County of Los Angeles. It is a very unique process. They have come together. You know, you had the full Board of Supervisors and 13 to 2 out of the city who said that they wanted to get involved in this. And you really can see the effort. Police Chief Gates, Undersheriff Block, everybody is really trying to make it work. The church organizations, the federations, the gang themselves, parents, everybody, is really trying to make it work.

I think what we have to look out for when we do approach this is that, as we begin to go and as we can help enhance the communities to call the police, as well as calling. us when something is going down, we're going to see the incident rate go up, because any time you're beginning to successfully give the people the kind of strength that has been missing for them to give the support to the police, to give the support to community programs, they start calling in more and reporting more incidents instead of just letting 9 them go by because what you're dealing with is an att/itude 10 that something now can be done, so let's report it. So we 11 see a high incident rate go up. And then it starts tapering 12 down because we can put some of these people into the system, 13 utilizing CRASH, L.A.P.D., the sheriffs, put him-in, get him 14 on probation parole, lock him up, whatever, so that the other ones who don't want to run around carrying guns and what have you have a chance to change what's going on in the community. 17 By the time they get back out, we'll have enough strength in the community to do something. And, for Los Angeles, I think we only have until 1984 because, after that, we're going to have so many people here in '84, it won't make any difference. 22

62

O.

25

27

28

5

1. 27 June

CHAIRMAN RAINS: It sounds as though you have a lot of good ideas and have certainly demonstrated enthusiasm. I guess I have the same question, though, of you that I had of Mr. Thompson and Ms. Deppian, and that is that, given the fact that it would appear that this is a program & established at high levels and then basically planted in

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC

2709 MARCONLAVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

162

a long time.

different communities in the area as opposed to one that " emerges from a spontaneous outcry at the grassroots level, that is within each community --

63

MR. CHUNG: If I may, Senator. The concept is not new and unique. The concept of wanting to have a coordinated effort that would have the support from the top and that would have the support from widespread places has been something that communities have been saying towards a lot of issues for

I myself have held the picket and walked down to City Hall and asked for these kinds of programs before. But this one is here now and it's not being resisted at the grassroots level. It's being accepted very strongly in an indigenous level.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Well that's the question. I'm not suggesting that it's being resisted. I am asking to what extent do you really have grassroots involvement? MR. CHUNG: That is almost to the point that we can't meet the demand because we don't have enough personnel to meet all the hours and times that people want to have meetings in order for them to tie into the system. There's a lot of fear out there of what has been happening behind the problem and a lot of people want to do something about it. We just don't have enough manpower to be able to hit it all at once. That's why we've held off on the media usage at this point, because we're training people in the community to continue the outreach. We can't continue to do that. That's why we don't want to redevelop

the neighborhood watch. We want to tap into it and just give it another spurt of life, so to speak, and that seems to be working very well.

To say that we have 14 parent councils or 114 parent councils is too early in the game for us to say that because essentially what we're talking about is 14 teams that we will be having by the first of the year. We're talking about thousands of square miles, if you may. We're talking about each of the targeted areas broken up into sectors. Each of those sectors have to be developed into a council, into a system, so that it's all tying in.

11

12

16

20

22

23

25

27

Right now, the feeling that we're getting from the community, the phone calls that we're getting in is that people are buying in, they're taking part, they're taking responsibilities. We do not just hold meetings to hear people'say that there's a problem in the community. We know there's problems in the community; they wouldn't be there at the meeting. What we do is give them assignments as to how they begin to do something about it and then check on that. MR. HALATYN: I have one question.

Mr. Chung, and, in fact, I might direct this to Commander Levant too; he may have some knowledge.

I newd some clarification on a rumor regarding Boyle Heights that I've heard for some time. Some time ago I heard that the gang sizes in Boyle Heights reached sometimes 100 strong and that the gang sizes were so prohibitive, that is in total numbers, that you were sometimes exceeding a problem of individual crime but what might better be called

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC 2709 MARCONI AVENUE

			o
		1	social o
	.0	2	sizeable
		3	
		4	admit th
	0	5	is there
		б	
	6	7	he wants
	0	8 9	of Los A
		10	Boyle He
o >	0	11	of three
q		, 12	numbers
		13	act in c
	e O	14	∬activity
		≉, <b>15</b>	or two c
		16	maximum.
	o	17	
• •		18	activity
		19 20	that a gi
	0	21	committed
X		22	
đ		23	our repoi
2	0	24	better re
		25	We can te
	0	26	with a de
		27	us to hay
9 6		28	gang-rela 。
	° <b>q</b>	•	
and the second	■ 10 ● ● ● ● ● ● ● ● ● ● ● ● ● ● ● ● ● ●	and the second	1. A second of the second s Second second s Second second se

disorganization because the gang problem was that

Now I'm wondering is that true? Because I will hat was something that was never substantiated, but e any truth to that statement?

MR. CHUNG: I'll give leave to the Commander, if

COMMANDER LEVANT: We have gangs within the City Angeles. They've been in existence since 1910 in the eights area. Some of these gangs have got gang members e generations. However, although there are large of members of these gangs, it doesn't mean that they criminal activity as a group. Most of the gang y that gang members participate in is in groups of one carloads consisting of five or ten gang members at a

MR. HALATYN: But you're saying not all of that is of a criminal nature?

COMMANDER LEVANT: Well, it's been our experience reat deal of crime in the City of Los Angeles is

In my own personal, unsubstantiated opinion, it's rting system in the City of Los Angeles that is a eporting system than in other parts of the country. ell you if a particular robbery, a particular assault eadly weapon is committed by a gang member. That leads we some of the alarming statistics as to the number of ated crimes here.

Gang members are involved in a multitude of crimes ranging from burglaries, robberies, you know, to acts of violence against one another.

66

 $\tilde{q}^{2}\delta^{2}$ 

10

11

13

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

đ<sup>a</sup>s

MR. HALATYN: You mentioned something interesting about the lineage. Also, as I understood it, the rumor was that, because there were so many generations of what we call the turf issue involved, it was almost impossible to extinguish at this time simply for the fact that it was one family passing it to the next family and, you know, if you're going to deal with the turf issue, it wasn't simply something you could eradicate easily or deal with easily.

MR. CHUNG: That part -- if I may -- goes back to, 12 in the beginning, this testimony is that we have allowed things to go for so long. If we maintain the frame of mind that, "That's the way it's been and that's the way it's going to be," then that's the way it shall be.

However, if we say, "Maybe that's the way it's been, but we're going to do something about it and change it," something can be done. But, if we defeat ourselves from the beginning, then that's what we'll do. We'll defeat ourselves.

> CHAIRMAN RAINS: Thank you, Mr. Chung. MR. CHUNG: Thank you very much.

MR. HALATYN: Thank you.

How do you do?

6 18

CHAIRMAN RAINS: Salvador Montenegro, the Director of the Eastern Group Publications.

MR. MONTENEGRO: Members of this honorable panel. The crimes that are most prominent in the Hispanic

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, ING.

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

aggravated:

a'n

0

1

0

()

Ø

Ty

C

()

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17 /

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

recognitign. They got it.

0

00

community are homicides, gangs, burglary, drugs and robbery. I represent the Eastern Group Publication, a small community newspaper that has a circulation of 43,000, approximately 160,000 readers.

67

Now we bought this paper approximately three years ago, keeping one purpose in mind. It was to bring about a community paper that's responsible to the citizens, to that particular community. In other words, to say it the way it is. Many times it's been our experience that the press has sensationalized some of these crimes. They have sold more newspapers and they have done very little to alleviate the social problems in our community. In fact, some of their publicity has been counterproductive and has made the problem

Now recently we had one of our local papers describe a gang, the name of the gang and the members of the gang who were involved in a killing and I think that that was disastrous. Disastrous because that particular media was really giving publicity to that gang, giving the identification to the members, who all gang members pray one thing; that's

My past experience has shown me that the homes of some of these gang members have clippings of the newspapers with their name on the wall, extremely proud.

Well we decided not to do that. We decided not to expose their names but to talk in terms of the crime, the cause and the effect, to have a balanced reporting. This is something that Chief Gates has stressed time and time again.

I brought with me a few of our papers, August the 20th of this year, and it shows three officers underneath that are stenciling the message, "Don't jaywalk. Be alert. Be alive." They're bringing a message to the community about the enforcement of the law.

68

Here is another one of September the 24th. We have the Opinion section. It talks in terms of gangs. Many things that Mr. Chung brought up, we have it in our Opinion section. Incidentally, our paper is bilingual. It reaches both communities:

Another section here that talks in terms of Halloween, "Treat or Trick or Tragedy," and it describes the problems of the Halloween evening to the parents and to the youngsters.

11

16

17

18

20

21

There's another one here, November the 5th, "Gang Victim's Family Seeks Help." And, of course, our paper believes in bringing up publicity sometimes that is adverse to members of law enforcement in the sense that, when they do something wrong, we publicize it. But we're different in one sense that, when law enforcement does something right, we also believe in publicizing it. Very few of the local papers do that.

Here are two members of the CRASH program who are out soliciting funds for a little girl who was shot, a sevenyear-old girl who was shot in the head by a stray bullet between rival gangs. The father had a part-time job. The medical expenses were up to \$15,000.

By this publicity and the cooperation with the

	<b>iy</b>
	Los Angeles P
	killers and r
	more employme
	So
	are the thing
	In
	atras de Peli
	after some cr
	woman, 66-yea
)	the license p
	the phone num
	So
	We're not onl
	this is what
	He
	talks in term
	in the city.
	has come abou
	s Th
)	closely with
	in order to a
	that particul
	So
	I'm going to
	e SE
	MR
	I think that
	enforcement,

C

C

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

0

()

VIDEO / AUDIÓ RECÓRDING SERVICES, INC 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821 olice Department, we were able to apprehend the aise the price of \$15,000 and offer the gentleman

69

these are the things that we believe and these as that we are doing.

the bilingual section, we here have, "Policia grosos Sujetos," which means that the police is iminals who have been accused of violating a rs-old, and molesting youngsters, and it gives late and the identification of individuals and bers of the police.

these are the things that we're very proud of. y saying it as this is what we plan to do, but we're doing.

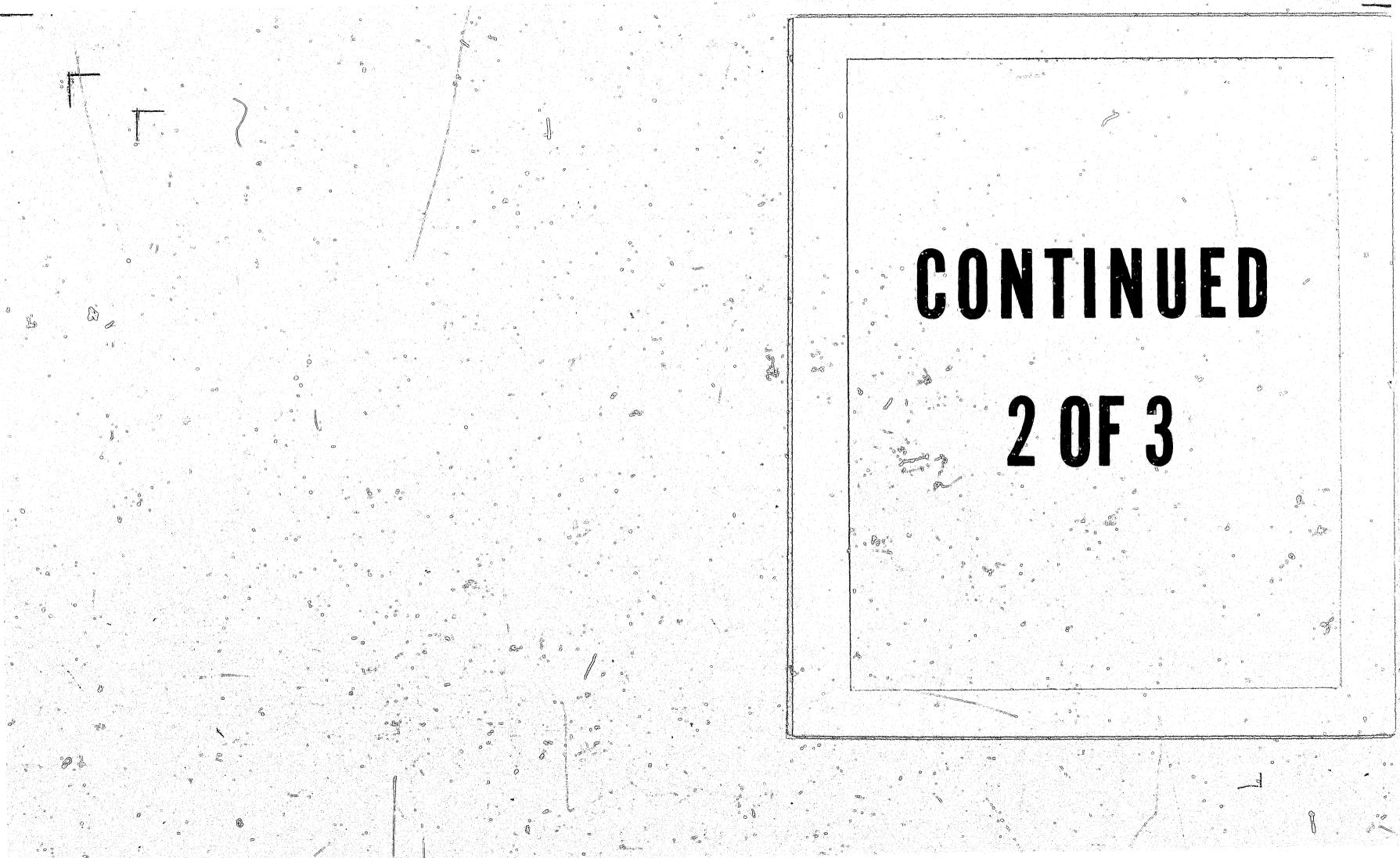
re's another paper, December the 3rd, and this the of some of the things that promises inner youth There's some talk about the legislation that it to curb some of these problems.

ere's a person that was killed and we worked the L.A.P.D. in soliciting cooperation and help pprehend the criminals and in order to identify ar deceased person.

D I'm very proud to bring to you these papers. leave them with you so that you can peruse them. ENATOR DOOLITTLE: Thank you very much.

MONTENEGRO: As a former police commissioner, I am in tune with some of the problems of law and, as a member of the community, I think I have

71 70 who go throughout the entire city. As you know, this city an insight in the grassroots community. One of the things that greatly disturbed me as a is huge, ranging from the San Fernando Valley to the Pacific commissioner is that we deleted the CO Program, Community Ocean on one side, Venice to the other side to the East Side. So these men really can't do the job effectively. Officers' Program, that was effective throughout the 17 divisions that we have in the city? The only one that really I certainly would support a program and support Ω aide to this particular phase of community relations where was kept was the one in Parker Center. they had worked together with other agencies such as SENATOR DOOLITTLE: May I ask, sitting on that commission, and obviously they had to choose between various Mr. Chung's agency and some other agencies to alleviate the 0 priorities, why do you think they chose to eliminate that pressing problems. And I think that the approach othat we have used in 10 program? our paper has been successful. Of course, it's not a panacea MR. MONTENEGRO: They felt that it was non-11 0. O for everything, but it's a step in the right direction. effective. I was the only police commissioner who felt that 12 12 A while ago I heard the fact that the media has 13 13 it was. been approached and sometimes they cooperate and sometimes SENATOR DOOLITTLE: Clearly your testimony and 14  $\cap$ 14 they don't. But, of course, I think the media, as we, are that of Commander Levant suggested it was very effective. 15 interested in selling more newspapers, but not at the expense MR. MONTENEGRO: It was extremely effective in 16 16 that these officers would go into the communities. They would of aggravating the social problems. 17 17 0 So I think that, in that sense, we have been establish a rapport with the communities. They would seek out 18 F 18 information from the communities and they established such successful.° 19 19 great rapport that they actually were loved by those in the . Participation of the Hispanic community with 20 20 0 ghettos and the barrios. When they were transferred, they these programs in crime prevention -- again I emphasize that 21 21 really made a big ruckus. But, of course, that's the policy community relations is certainly needed. 22 22 of the department, to transfer its officers to give others " During the presidential campaign, I talked to our 23 23 ()1 President regarding the statistics of crime in our city and 24 an opportunity. 24 I thought that it was a very, very effective sought cooperation, of course. His response was that private 25 25 program in the sense that they did their job and I certainly enterprise should do it. But, of course, we understand that 26 25 supported them. I support them today. The only program that's some of the programs, some of the red tape, keeps private 27 27 in effect today is at Parker Center. You have some officers enterprise from getting involved. VIDEO / AUDIO REGORDING SERVICES, INC VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582 CACRAMENTO CALIFORNIA 95821



If the State could become more involved in trying to minimize some of this red tape, then it would offer employment opportunities to the young prople.

The Boy Scout program is fine. The other programs are fine to take the kids out to the mountains. That's great. But it doesn't serve really the hardcore. The hardcore needs jobs. Those are the ones that are not interested in these types of programs and many times are left alone without an

72

9 opportunity.

3

. 6

7

8

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

ale di

26

27

28

663

I think that these hardcore youth must, first of 10 all, receive training by private enterprise, and then receive 11 employment opportunity. There's no industry that will hire 12 them if they're not trained. So I think that, if they can be 13 trained to become productive, and if the state can make some 14 type of arrangement, it would take some of these people out 15 of the streets -- they're not dropouts from schools; they're 16 kicked out of schools. It's certainly needed. 17

SENATOR DOOLITTLE: Do you have some specific suggestions with reference to the types of governmental policies or statutes that might need to be changed to facilitate these sorts of programs?

MR. MONTENEGRO: No. I'm not familiar with the inner workings of these programs, just a general solicitation.

So I think that, if we do increase community relations in our department to better inform the members of the community, their responsibility to act on crimes, also to talk in terms of protection for witnesses that appear before the courts, to emphasize that the law enforcement can help, it

	₩.9
	<b>9</b>
1	certainly would al
2	∩ Then, a
3	in this city is to
4	I recal
5	membership of 7,30
6	And today I think
7	back-up calls cert
8	SENATOR
9	tion, according to
0	words, the number
1	MR. MON
2	SENATOR
3	that?
4	• MR. MON
5	moneÿ. I personal
6	close and use some
7	SENATOR
8 。	setting priorities
9	S MR. MON
0	the citizens could
1	mugged or killed.
2	in the street at n
3	I was a kid, we ha
4	aggravated as they
5	And, of
6	members of law enf
7	I talk in terms of
8	Los Angeles police
	•

\$ 0

0

0

ന

(U)

()

()

0

0

 $\mathcal{O}$ 

C

C

1 .

07

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2009 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA \$5821 leviate some of these problems. Again, I personally feel that law enforcement so small to do the job.

73

2. . . . .

I at one time in law enforcement we had a 0 and there were about 40 back-up calls. there are a little over 6,600. So those cainly have been increased.

R DOOLITTLE: And the ceiling for authoriza-

TENEGRO: Yes.

R DOOLLTTLE: What were the politics behind

NTENEGRO: Well there wasn't sufficient lly would like to see some of our libraries e of those funds to help the citizens.

R DOOLITTLE: It's again a question of  $\circ$  s in the community.

NTENEGRO: Yes. At one time I recall that d ride the buses without fear of being I recall at one time the citizen could walk night without those problems. I recall, when ad gang problems at that time, but not as y are today.

f course, these conditions do affect the forcement. I don't speak for law enforcement. f my experience. The morale of the e officer today is the lowest in history, and

74 that again is because it appears that no one seems to care. SENATOR DOOLITTLE: And no doubt will get even  $\cap$ lower, unfortunately. MR. MONTENEGRO: And, of course, that will affect i file the welfare of the citizen in the street. Ð SENATOR DOOLITTLE: Well your experiences have been shared by others. My mother grew up in L.A. and I remember her stories of traveling at night without thinking anything about it on the public transportation systems. And you hear this from others. 10 10 I guess the period of time we're speaking about is 11 about 30 years ago. And surely there is some rational 12 12 explanation for what happened in these intervening years to 13 13 cause a situation that we have today when compared with just a 14 14 relatively brief period of time in the past. 15 Children C MR. MONTENEGRO: When I was a kid, I lived in 16 16 the Clanton (ph) gang area. And, at that time, it was common 17 17 to have gang fights fighting for turf, but they would use 18 18 chains, they would use knives and they would use clubs. 19 19 Today gangs are a little different. They go into different 20 20 0 turfs in their cars and fire machine gun style. 21 21 Approximately one-third of those who have been 22 22 killed have been innocent victims. Of course, the gang 23 23 members in the Hispanic community do not go after innocent 24 . 24 victims. They go after the other gang person. They're 25 25 fighting for that particular turf. They're very loyal to that 26 turf in their psychotic way of thinking, but nevertheless the 27 27 average citizen is involved whether he wants to be or not.

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

SENATOR DOOLITTLE: I'm just curious on the subject of gangs. Are these made up of people who have already come in contact once or twice with the criminal justice system and they're back out into the gangs again? How does that work? MR. MONTENEGRO: I served nine months on the Attorney General's Task Force on Gang Violence, and one of the things members of law enforcement throughout the state brought about is that the gang member, in order to be accepted, must commit a felony or a homicide; the better. Then they go into prison and that is it. You know, they become number one man. SENATOR DOOLITTLE: And then, because they are juveniles, they're backed out after -- for first-degree murder. In the Youth Authority it's three years.

MR. MONTENEGRO: Yes, and they're very, very cognizant of the way law enforcement works, so they have also programmed their efforts in order to minimize being caught by law enforcement. They know how to rip off people. They know how to intimidate homeowners, proprietors. They're very expert and they learn this in prison.

I was very disappointed -- it was as a result of one of my trips to the Youth Authority. I was really disappointed to see that I thought that the prisons would rehabilitate and train, and I found that those shops there were basically empty, shops of plastering, brick work, air conditioning and print shop, because it's not mandatory. You know, it's a voluntary basis. A lot of them don't care. Millions and millions of taxpayers' dollars, as far as I'm concerned are going down the drain.

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA \$5821

& I certainly would like to propose and have some of these courses become mandatory as part of their sentence. SENATOR DOOLITTLE: Mandatory work requirements should be instituted not only in the state prisons but in the Youth Authority.

76

53 đ

MR. MONTENEGRO: That's right. That's right. SENATOR DOOLITTLE: How would you react to legislation that would mandate that juveniles found unfit to be tried asosuch and tried in adult courts would have to serve the adult penalty?

MR. MONTENEGRO: Absolutely. Very much so. My past research and information has taught me that, when they wise up, the adults use the younger people to push the dope and to commit homicide because they'll get maybe two or three years in prison.

12

13

15

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

The Hispanic community is very disappointed with the procedures of the courts. In fact, some of the crimes committed the people have handled themselves.

I quote a recent businessman who caught a young man stealing his battery. He caught him and the young man wised up, so the businessman rapped him across the jaw and he knocked him down. And I told him, you know, "What was his reasoning?" He said, "Well, they'll take him to the court and release him and nothing is done." And I think that the way I treated him he'll never return." And that appears to be a common thought in the Hispanic community.

They feel that laws should be even tougher, that judges should be tougher, minimizing the loopholes that do

exist. thought, "Let's try the other side now."

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

. 26

28

. 27.

-----

0

0

()

O

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

77

SENATOR DOOLITTLE: It's my observation that it's very ironic that the California public is very supportive of this, but there are two entities which step in the way all the time: One is the Supreme Court of California and the other is the Assembly Criminal Justice Committee.

MR. MONTENEGRO: I spoke to some high ranking officers in Mexico in law enforcement. I said, "How do you take care of the assassins, a murderer who you know committed a murder?" He said, "Well, one of our officers takes him out to the country and he returns without the prisoner." "What happened to your prisoner?" "Sir, he tried to escape so I had to shoot him." So they delete his name and then next. You know, it doesn't take very long. It doesn't take four or five or six or ten years to try -- I'm not saying that that is the way we should go.

SENATOR DOOLITTLE: No, but that is the natural product of a permissive attitude in the enforcement of laws. People finally have no more confidence in the government and they take matters into their own hands. The great espousers of liberalism and permissiveness should realize that they will be the victims, of their own philosophy if we do not make our governmental system work towards preventing crime. MR. MONTENEGRO: I may add that, before I became a commissioner, I was a liberal. I left as a conservative. Republican because I saw the way things were going and I

I also asked a high-ranking officer in Mexico,

grassroots community to have government take action to remedy one particular problem; that's the gang. And I think that they're doing a good job.

79

0.00

And, of course, we are ready to support whatever

I think, in essence, in summarizing my views, that what we're doing in our community -- of course, we're struggling. We're still a small paper, but we figure that we have approximately 160,000 readers. I think that that has helped and we'll continue to do so.

We commend you for the time that you gave us. SENATOR DOOLITTLE: Thank you so much, sir, for your testimony.

Our next witness will be Barbara Burkhardt, Co-chairperson of the Los Angeles County of Federation of Women's Clubs.

15

16

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

27

MS. BURKHARDT: If I may clarify my title. SENATOR DOOLITTLE: Oh, please do.

MS. BURKHARDT: It's the State Crime Prevention Chairman for the California Federation of Women's Clubs, 1976 to 1980.

I am currently president of Haven Hills, a domestic shelter in the San Fernando Valley, and I'm a member of the Los Angeles Women's Liaison, which is a women's club in Los Angeles.

SENATOR DOOLITTLE: Thank you. We'll make those corrections.

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

MS. BURKHARDT: I've been asked to do a brief

Crime," included volunteer training tools which have been adopted by the Institute at Louisville, Kentucky, and by LEAA who most recently used them in a three-day citizen training program here in Los Angeles, which was the follow up to the one-day city-wide meeting that you heard of earlier. SENATOR DOOLITTLE: By "LEAA" for the purposes of clarification of the record, Law Enforcement Assistance Administration.

81

12

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

28

9:39

ØD

Drivers.

MS. BURKHARDT: Yes.

Our current statewide activities: We have a membership of 41,650 members with clubs located as far north as Eureka and as far south as El Cajon.

Current activities include work with SLAM, the problem of child molesters, and MADD, Mothers Against Drunk

Our three major projects, however, are Operation Con Game, a public awareness program on frauds, which was developed with the assistance of the L.A. County Sheriff's Department, the Office of the Attorney General and was funded by Home Savings and Loan.

While this program is directed towards seniors, clubs throughout the state have put on programs from many organizations, including high school students. This project was also shared with the National Sheriff's Organization, and I believe has been implemented in many other states. Another one of our major projects, Crime Prevention Seminars, were developed by and jointly co-sponsored by the Attorney General's office and they've been presented education awareness.

C

€.

C

11

12

13

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

C

a

According to the Los Angeles Commission on assaults against women, in the first six months of 1981, in Los Angeles County, 180 men, women and children were killed by a family member. If you will recall, there were 390 gang deaths in the year previous. That's half, and that's half of a year.

83

Clubs have supported not only with money but food, clothing and time the eight shelter programs in Los Angeles County which last year received over 28,000 crisis calls, housed over 1,000 women and 1,400 children.

Two clubs in San Fernando Valley established a shelter program called Haven Hills, which is currently receiving funds from LEAA, CDD and marriage license fees, plus \$40,000 to \$50,000 from private sources.

> SENATOR DOOLITTLE: What did you say, CDD? MS. BURKHARDT: Community Development Department. SENATOR DOOLITTLE: Okay.

MS. BURKHARDT: It was formerly HUD. Since opening the shelter in June, 1980, and

from that time to October of 1981, Haven Hills has served 445 persons, including 178 children and counseled 28 batterers.

A new outreach program has been established for women married over 25 years, many of whom are senior citizens. This program established and run as a nonprofit corporation provides a shelter stay of one month and six weeks follow-up counseling and costs, average, \$740 for mother and child, totally, which is far below the cost of most institutions. We have been told that it's \$1200 for a month's stay for a

VIDEO / ALIDIO RECORDING SERVICES. INC.

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

1	Why
2	MS.
3	refer that to
4	"
5	COM
6	when we reques
7	listing a crim
8	officer, it do
9	process of bud
10	lost our lieut
11 12	all of our pol We
 13	we we took out of
14	a sergeant thi
15 5 <sup>7</sup>	SEN
16	Сом
17	Thi
18	through the bu
19	reason for it.
20	that that posi
. 21	volunteer prog
22 23	We' assist us in c
26	stations to so
25	MR.
26	office that th
27	coordinate all
28	Ϊſ
ς	y 

 $\bigcirc$ 

ി

ALC -

920 B.S

85

?

BURKHARDT: I don't know. I would like to law enforcement.

COHEN: Commander Levant.

MANDER LEVANT: It's been our experience that, it through the budget process in our priority he prevention coordinator or a community relations besn't make it through the city administrative lget review and is deleted along the way. So we cenant community relations officers in 1968 in lice divisions.

replaced those with a sergeant of police that the field force and downgraded the position to s year.

NATOR DOOLITTLE: Did you say '68 or '78? MANDER LEVANT: '78. I'm sorry.

s year the sergeant position is being deleted adgetary process. I don't know the specific I do feel very strongly, as I've testified,

tion is essential to coordinate all of these grams.

ve got a wealth of talent in the community to wrime prevention and we have no one in our pordinate it.

COHEN: We heard this morning from the Mayor's Ney have a task force which is going to try to this.

this goes through the administration in the city,

Ŧ.

La

lesser priority having to suffer.

(<u>1</u>72)

mind.

16

17

MS. BURKHARDT: Another consideration I feel is that society will never wholly prevent crime unless more support systems are developed to help the family in violence.

87

It has been documented that approximately 90 percent of inmates in federal institutions were abused as children. Such popular names as Manson and Sirhan come to

There is a great need to increase counseling programs for the batterer and the children of abuse if the generational cycle of abuse and violence is ever to be broken.

Gentlemen, the problem and solution is funding. 12 Is the State of California willing and able to fund programs 13 that the citizen wants and needs in order to get citizens 14 involved? 15

And, of course, I think the other thing is consideration of the private sector. We in the Federation have gone to the private sector and gotten support financially 18 for programs such as operation Con Game. We would not have 19 been trained as volunteers if it had not been for the fact 20 we had received a LEAA grant, but now that there is training 21 -- or has been training and there have been more people, for 22 instance in the City of Los Angeles who have been trained 23 compliments of LEAA this spring, it behooves us, I think, to 24 do a little creative thinking and look to other victims who 25 may be able to write it off as some tax item, that this would 26 be productive to them to support us in some of our endeavors. 27 I'm not sure that the thinking that brought about 13 will not

89 3 years I've been in the business, 10 of which were in local law enforcement, municipal law enforcement, working from the street and detective, and so on and so forth, on up to being an undersheriff of a county, and then into the ivory tower where I'm at now. Some people call it an ivory tower. The frustration -- there's nothing esoteric about crime prevention. The difficult part is getting people involved, getting people to buy into it. There seems to be a "we/they" syndrome, a feeling of apathy that pervades our society and that's for a lot of reasons. It's somebody else's responsibility. People have come to, I think, rely on government too much, in some cases. People feel helpless because of some of the things that are going on. I think Ms. Bornstein brought some of this out. In some cases they have lost faith in the system. 15 James Q. Wilson -- you've probably heard of him; the Harvard professor, noted criminologist -- talks about accountability in our society. He says that the amoral or immoral individual -- we talk about the Charlie Manson types 19 are relatively easy to identify and isolate. But that's not what's giving us the problem. It's the calculator or risk 21 taker that's causing the problem. This is a person that says, 22 "If I can earn \$1000 a day selling drugs or ripping somebody 23 24 off and the risk of going to prison, let alone getting 25 convicted, is not there or it's very low, then why not do that?" And this is what we're dealing with. 26 Both Senator Rains and Senator Doolittle are known for your tough-on-crime attitudes, some of the legislation

3

0

20

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

at it from the state level, is to create models, create programs that can be used at the local level to get people involved, to get people motivated, to get them to do something about crime.

91

For eight years, the Attorney General's office has had a crime prevention unit. It started under Evelle Younger. They were decentralized. They had two or three professionals in each of their regional offices, San Diego, Los Angeles, Sacramento and San Francisco.

Primarily what they did is work at the grassroots level, but not in the way we think at this time they should have. They were actually making the presentations before the local Kiwanis Club, making the presentations before the local school board, possibly reaching 40,000 to 50,000 people a year through that effort.

10

12

13

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

C

When our present Attorney General took office, he centralized that staff in Sacramento with the idea of providing programs and models, working through state associations, working through the California Peace Officers' Association, working through the California Federated Women's Clubs, a volunteer group with 40,000 members that have helped us tremendously with this message, developing models that can be used at the local level.

We-think, in the last two years, it's been tremendously successful.

The name of the game, particularly at our level, at the state, has got to be public education and awareness, and this is what we're doing.

	3.0.0
1	J. can
2	مَّرْ Anoth
3	models if you
4	packets that give
5	put together tha
6	local civic grou
7	° We ta
8	block captains p
9	effective progra
10	even though you
11	about, Senator,
12	out as a result
13	move them into t
14	going.
15	CHAIR
° 16	program statewid
17	MR. B
18	for an example,
<b>,</b> 19	being picked up
20	This one, for ex
21	working with, Sa
o 22	Department; but
23	on up and down t
24	use them effecti
25	Worki
26	all seen the Att
27	on the back of $t$
28	Station, one of
0	م م
- 1970 - L	

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821 a go on and on with that type of an example. For thing that, of course, we do is provide a get a chance, you can look through those we you an idea of some of the things that we at can be used to get police departments and aps started in their crime prevention efforts. Alked a lot about block captains and the brograms that are probably one of the most and that can be measured for effectiveness, do have this displacement thing you talked where a lot of times the criminals are moved of these programs. Maybe eventually we can the ocean or something if we really get it

93

RMAN RAINS: If you have a good, effective le, that's right.

BEECHAM: Yes. Absolutely. Well we provide one thing, a block captain's guide that is by several agencies throughout the state. xample, Los Angeles Police Department is an Francisco Police Department, Oakland Police not just the major ones, Hanford, Eureka, the state. They will take these things and ively in their own communities.

ing with private enterprise. You've probably torney General's Home Safety Handbook. Okay, this particular book, you'll see KFRC Radio the biggest ones in Northern California.

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95621

> > 677)

across.

21

22

23

24

25

C

The other major component of our program is the media. We have found that the media is willing to help. We don't need hundreds of thousands of dollars of state money to develop our own program for public service announcements or other types of programs to get the thing across.

95

We have found, by approaching the media, that they will cooperate and get the word out.

Now I did bring some samples of it, if you have time to look at it, at what we're doing.

The first is Take a Bite out of Crime. Is everybody familiar with that? We first came out with that program -- that's a Columbo type hound that gives the messages developed by the Ad Council, the same people who developed Smokey the Bear, which, incidentally, during the duration of that program, saved the American taxpayer almost \$18 billion just through public awareness. We hope to get the same effects with the dog.

And, incidentally, the dog's name is not Duke. McGruff is his name. When we first came out with that program, they thought it was Duke. It is not. He wants you to understand that. That is a national campaign developed by the Ad Council that we tie into that is free and that's why we're tying into that program.

If you want to take a look at some of those spots, you can. If not, my feelings will not be hurt. MR. HALATYN: How long is that tape? MR. BEECHAM: That's about eight minutes.

VIDEO / ALIDIO RECORDING SERVICES INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

17.1E

0

government there locally.

MR. COHEN: Excuse me. You heard before about the Los Angeles situation where they had to cut back their community relations because of budget funding.

Is that just peculiar to L.A. or are you aware that that is a problem statewide?

MR. BEECHAM: Typically what happens statewide in any law enforcement agency, if you do experience cutbacks, the first thing to go are community relations, crime prevention, training, anything that is not reactive. And I preached this for years, that we in government have to be more proactive. CHAIRMAN RAINS: The most important program gets

MR. BEECHAM: Right.

The fire service. Prevention is as important as suppression if not more so. Of course, once you have to suppress something, you have to have somebody there to do it. In the law enforcement community, you have to have somebody to be there if somebody is in trouble. That too is important, suppression and apprehension of criminals, that

If you talk about prevention in the context of getting people involved, as As. Bornstein said, the police department has 1000 eyes and ears out there because of that

You know, I spent many, many years on the beat and, you know, on occasion I'd catch a burglar; on occasion I'd catch a robber. But most of the time I did is because

MR. BEECHAM: Absolutely. There has to be a local catalyst. There has to be somebody with credibility in the community that can get this message across.

99

As I said for years, our people were out trying to do this themselves. You talk about a staff of ten people. Now what kind of impact are they going to have?

There's 45,000 police officers in the state. Counting sheriffs' offices, there's around 500 law enforcement agencies in the state. These are the people that need to be the catalysts but not alone. They need to be working with these volunteer groups. They need to be working with people who have credibility into the various parts of the community. That's important. I worked it myself. I was a community relations officer for years. I was a juvenile officer for years. If we were going to do anything to have impact in certain parts of the community, we needed that participation.

Like I say, at the state level, we can put these things together and they can be altered any way they want to make them work in the local community. And that's probably the most important link which you brought up in the whole system.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: I guess we can review this tape

## (Video presentation)

13

15

17

18

19

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

64

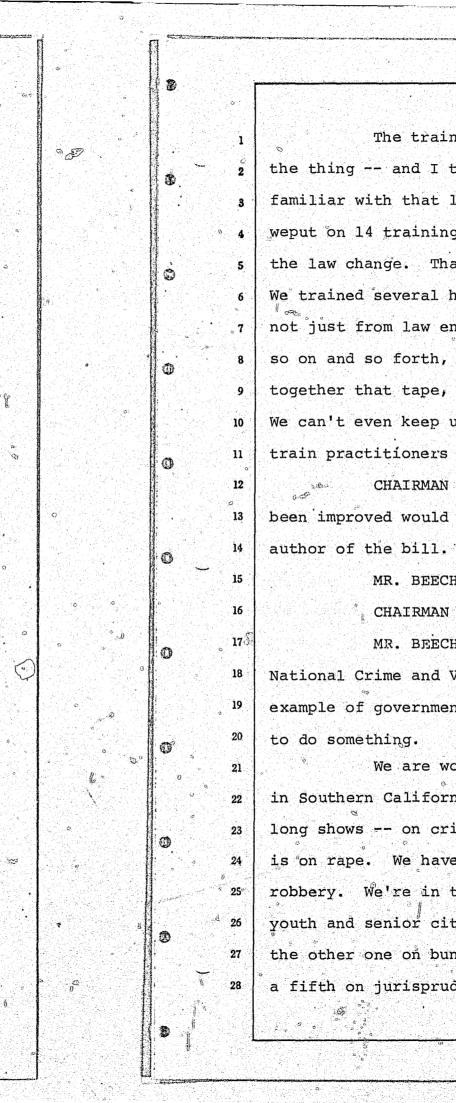
now.

MR. BEECHAM: That just gives you an example. Let me explain just very briefly what we had there. The first one you saw, the Operation Identification, we released that about a year and a half or two years ago. We

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

CACRAMENTO CALIFORNIA 95821



The training tape, just to show you a variety of the thing -- and I think, Senator Rains, you're probably familiar with that law. On the child-abuse reporting law, weput on 14 training seminars throughout the state because of the law change. That's part of the thing we do there too. We trained several hundred law enforcement practitioners,

11 25-

not just from law enforcement agencies, but social welfare, so on and so forth, throughout the state. And then we put together that tape, condensed it into a 37-minute presentation. We can't even keep up with that demand for that tape to train practitioners in the new reporting law.

CHAIRMAN RAINS: The only thing that could have been improved would have been the identification of the author of the bill.

> MR. BEECHAM: Right. I agree, sir. CHAIRMAN RAINS: In 12-point type

MR. BEECHAM: I'll leave you with this. The National Crime and Violence Test: I think there is a prime example of government and private enterprise coming together to do something.

We are working with Warren V. Bush Productions here in Southern California to produce four shows -- they're hourlong shows -- on crime prevention. The one you saw there is on rape. We have completed one on burglary, theft and robbery. We're in the process of doing two more, one on youth and senior citizen victimization in the same program; the other one on bunko schemes. And then they're talking about a fifth on jurisprudence.

103 about like me. And they asked the audience to pick out the typical criminal face. CHAIRMAN RAINS: And you were selected. MR. BEECHAM: No, I was not. It was Pat and Hillman and somebody who looked like me that had done 20 years in prison. One of these people had done 20 years in prison, and, do you know who they picked? Well, half of them, I guess it was. They picked Pat, which means she would have had to have gone to prison when she was ten years old. But anyway they picked her. 10 But we had our staff involved in both of those with 11 the expertise on the actual shooting. But we also involved 12 the Los Angeles Police Department, the Los Angeles Sheriff's 13 Office, community-based organizations in the development of that. His \$500,000, our expertise, his ability -- when I say "his", Warren Bush's ability to get something produced 16 S. and get it where it's going to be seen by millions of people. 17 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Thank you very much. 18 It was very, very enlightening. 19 Speaking of Mr. Hillman, why don't we hear from 20 him at this time. 21 MR, HILLMAN: Aren't we out of sequence? 22 CHAIRMAN RAINS: Well I was only going to take you 23 in that it seemed to the in. I was going to go back to the 24 other person's testimony. 25 61 MR. HILLMAN: I can if you want. I'm 26 representing both the Los Angeles County Sheriff's 27 Department and the California Crime Prevention Officers 28

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

C

C

C

C

We also had an LEAA grant. which are assigned to me. crime prevention.

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

Ś

105

was approximately \$194 million through criminal activity. Our crime prevention efforts in the County of Los Angeles differ a little bit in that, in 1975, our crime prevention efforts were formulated under what we call a bureau, a headquarters bureau, if you would. As Jack indicated earlier, the ivory tower syndrome. We had approximately 35 people working out of that bureau in 1975.

The problem there was that we service the total Los Angeles County. We have 19 substations. We found that, after the grant, operating under a centralized crime prevention unit, we did not get down to the grassroots level. We reacted to things that were coming in from our stations. In 1975, we decentralized our operation and what that did was to send our people directly out to the stations. At this point in time, we have crime prevention people assigned at each of our 19 stations, as well as our headquarters crime prevention unit staffed by three personnel

Our crime prevention efforts are really local in scope in that we try and address local issues relating to

I have a very definite personal opinion that was discussed earlier in the area of crime prevention, community relations, and I've been in the business about seven years. I started off at a patrol station and moved on up and I'm now assigned to the headquarters.

But there's a terminology, if you will, that has

projects are developed. And I'm not going to go too much into that because Bruce Ramm is going to cover that in his presentation. But our department is involved and we do have personnel that sit on that level.

107

1

C

C.

1

C

C

C

C

10

16

17

18

21

22

23

25

26

27

At the local level, we also have our individual crime prevention personnel at our local stations that sit on local planning boards.

I should mention at this point that our department, D guess, is a little bit unique in that we did not really suffer in the area of crime prevention as some departments did in the area of Prop 13. I don't know what to attribute that to other than I think we are at the grassroots.

Let me give you one example. In these contract cities, most of these 32 contract cities -- the governing bodies of those cities have paid for a crime prevention officer.

One of the first things that we did and that's unique in crime prevention is that we have a lot of things to overcome in-house with our street cops, the people that are out there on the street, and that is getting away from the community relations aspect of crime prevention.

I think crime prevention is really a technology, an integral part of law enforcement and I think it's separate from community relations. I think crime prevention attains community relations, but I don't think that's the foremost goal of crime prevention.

Crime prevention is a technology of involving the people to react to crime prior to it happening. And, from

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

the grassroots levels. separate entities.

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

16

17

18

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

())

0

sTh

the fire department. We bring them in to do fire safety lectures in that structure.

Our people can see the value in that. They view community relations "as an image builder", to build the image. We have gotten over that syndrome in-house. They have accepted community crime prevention; not 100 percent, but, in the stations that we have active community crime prevention programs, we have integrated that at the patrol level. It is not a separate unit or a separate entity, but it is an integral part of patrol.

We have crime prevention people that do the overall coordination and we have what we call team leaders that actually coordinate our neighborhood involvement programs at the grassroots levels.

So I have a very definite opinion in that and I'm not anti-community relations, but I think they are totally separate entities.

I think there is technology in community crime prevention that is a specialized area.

Following on with our involvement in the review process, like I said, there are many local crime prevention people that are involved in this. What they do is they act as a review process, not only in target hardening, but also project layout at the building or planning stage.

Our department is also involved in a sheriffs' athletic league. The sheriffs' athletic league is coordinated in two of our stations. It is here again a grassroots level situation where we have deputy sheriff personnel actually

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE

really look like your crime stats are going up, which happened ingSan Diego. I don't know if you were addressed regarding that or not, but the sheriff down there was a little bit concerned. He had a crime prevention unit and all of a sudden everything went up. But, if it's effective, the program, because of the nature, encouraging citizens' participation, will encourage the reporting of crime.

111

a.

C

C

C

Ca

O

°15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

One of the things in Los Angeles County that I'm very pleased about -- the other day I got a message cross 10 my desk, at the request of the Board of Supervisors, to talk 11 about alternatives to community involvement. , We are now, in 12 Los Angeles County, looking at, by a directive from the Board of Supervisors to enlist all county employees, all 13 county departments in community crime prevention programs. 14

We will be meeting with various other county departments to take a look and to develop work plans to involve the county employees of Los Angeles / County in crime prevention programs. One of the first requests that we had was from the Department of Regional Planning. They identified that they have approximately anywhere from 40 to 60 building inspectors in the field at any one time which are county vehicles that are radio-controlled. It is a resource for reporting of crime. The only problem is they have to be educated. They have to be trained in what to look for, how to report crime and who to report those crimes to. So we are going to be working along those lines and, hopefully, within a month, we will have some strategies to involve the other employees of Los Angeles County.

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

113 think we in the whole criminal justice system have to take a look at our responsibilities, basic responsibilities, and that 2 . is the protection of the citizens that we serve. More and more people, I'm sure you've heard, that (sic) 4 we're getting to a point now in our communities where the anger level is getting to a point where it's getting to the frustration point. And, after the frustration point, then we reach chaos. I spoke at a women's conference on crime approximately two weeks ago and two questions that I get in every presentation are what are the gun laws -- and, as the 11 tape proved, the frustration of that woman who wanted to shoot 12 that guy. The two questions: What are the gun laws? Can I 13 carry, a gun on the street? And the other is: What is the matter with the system. You want me to get involved? You want me to get involved in the neighborhood involvement program. You want me to report crime. And then I go to court and then I sit there for extended periods of time while the games are being played -> and it is a game; attorneys 19 know that -- and people reach a frustration level where they 20 go through the system once and they say, "No more." I'm not 21 going to go through that any more." Take a person in a 22 robbery in a small business who may be a mom-and-pop operation. 23 He\_can't afford to leave his business and go into court and 24 sit there for months and months and months. 25 26 I think the system has to be streamlined. I think we have to protect the rights of the accused, but we cannot forget the rights of the victims and their rights to a speedy

C

0

27

We have quarterly training seminars that we will bring in "experts" in the field on various subjects to address issues relating to crime prevention. These are one- to two-day seminars.

115

We also have an annual training conference which is a two-day training program provided.

Our membership in our organization is not only composed of law enforcement officers, but we also have community organizations, service organizations, such as the California Federation of Women's Clubs, the Office of Criminal Justice Planning, the Attorney General's office, state colleges and universities. Military police are also involved.

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

26

27

28

C

Ċ

I'm not going to get into the legislation. Bruce, here again, is going to cover that. But we are also represented on the technical advisory group of the California, Crime Resistance Task Force, and we have provided technical assistance both to that organization and the development of a lot of brochures that you have seen from the California Attorney General's office.

This is one of the areas where I see it's critical in that a lot of these things that are developed -- if you did not have the system to get them down to the grassroots, it does no good to spend a lot of money to have them sit in a warehouse somewhere that you can't get them out.

I feel that our Association has provided that network for distribution throughout the state. We have been recognized as one of the leading organizations throughout the country and members of the organization have spoken before the

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO CALIFORNIA 9582

10

12

13

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

0

9

It's amazing, when you go into these meetings and I'm sure you're aware -- of the responses that you get from the community. Without their resources and help, we could spend all the money in the world and it won't work. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Thank you very much, sir. Nancy Jones, the Program Director of Crime Resistance Task Force, Office of Criminal Justice Planning. Hello. How are you, Ms. Jones? MS. JONES: Fine. Thank you. It's a pleasure to be here.

First of all, for the record, I'm program manager A little bit of background, as I will follow the

of the California Community Crime Resistance Program, which is administered by the Office of Criminal Justice Planning, a state agency who is authorized to allocate both state and federal funds to local units of government and to other state agencies to implement criminal justice programs, five points that you've asked me to address.

I believe, you raised a question regarding what happened in Los Ångeles. I was born and raised in Los Angeles. I grew up in the city. And I concurred with your comments.

117

But we all know that, in those days, we had a sense of community that we don't have today. Our technology is such that everybody is doing their own thing. And that is

basically what the neighborhood watch concept is, getting back to that old concept, block by block, getting back to watching out for your neighbor, just knowing who your neighbor is that lives two doors down from you.

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO CALIFORNIA 05821

was to design and implement programs that would educate . citizens and encourage participation with law enforcement agencies. They also disseminate information on successful programs and techniques. They will identify successful programs throughout the state and they'll provide technical assistance.

C

11

12

13

14

18

19

20

21

22

22

24

26

C

119

In order to accomplish these objectives, we've implemented some activities, such as our Resource Center, a central center which is like a clearinghouse of all crime 10 prevention programs in the state, both at the law enforcement level and as many community-based level organizations that we know of. This is a system that -- although the Center was destroyed in our office fire last January 20th, we have been successful in recreating that center and we are in the process of putting it into our computer system so that we will have an automated retrieval system which will definitely save time on our end.

Another activity is our public awareness program. The Attorney General's office showed you some films that they have done. We also developed some public service announcements about three years ago. And then, just last year, we developed a documentary called "The Pigeon) Hawks" and it's on neighborhood watch and burglary crime prevention. I did not bring it with me. It's a 23-1/2 minute documentary and we do have it there in Sacramento any time you want to preview it; you're more than welcome to.

We are just in the process of implementing a technical assistance program which, right now, is being

> VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE

> > SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 9582

121 And they are just now entering their second year. They have just finished their first year. Most of them finished it in October and November. An evaluation report has been prepared and it is in draft form. We are waiting for the comments back from all of the project managers. That should be by the end of this month and it should be a public document by the middle to the end of January by the time it goes to the printer. MR. COHEN: Excuse me. MS. JONES: Sure. MR. COHEN: On awarding that -- because I think 12 that was \$1.2 million. In awarding those funds, we've heard today that most of these programs aren't going to work unless there's a desire in the community. Are these monies going into programs where they're from the ivory tower down or are you only selecting groups where the community has come forth to the local people and said, "We want it"? MS. JONES: Well we've selected both. Of the eight, seven are administered by local law enforcement agencies. There is one that is actually administered by a community-based organization. However, one of the major criteria in selecting these eight is that they had to have a demonstrated use of volunteers and support from the community-based organizations. It had to be a cooperative effort because that's what the Task Force has been promoting all along.

í à

ന

16

17

18

10

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

The one that's in Daly City, which is administered

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC. 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821

125 123 trained and to try and get the communities working together. develop, put together. It's a model. It can be used by any However, during the second year, it is something 2 city. Ð that we will be dealing with. They will be targeting on We did a survey a year ago and found that crimes and also target areas, and will be a major issue of approximately 20 cities or counties in the state of California the second annual report to the Legislature, which will be had used the model in developing a building security ordinance due next November. We will be looking at decreasing the rate and approximately 36 others were considering it or in the of increase of crime rather than an actual reduction of crime. process of implementing a similar building security ordinance. 7 MR. HALATYN: Controlling for the possible increases The first handout I gave you is this one right ~~~~.8 C in reporting that go with the increased -here that says, "Crime Prevention through Environmental MS. JONES: Right. That will be built into the 10 Design." Some of these areas have been discussed. When you 10 actual evaluation design and into the reporting requirement. lockedown in the bottom right, it says Neighborhood Security. 11 12 Where we propose to expand our efforts, of course, Some of those kinds of programs have been discussed. What 12 13 is we want to go -- we will anticipate going from eight I'm getting into is to the far left, Building Security, which 13 14 local projects now to 30 or 35 projects. gets a little more finite. 14 The need for a building security ordinance -- I'm 15 There are some other activities that we hope to 15 undertake during this next year, still using part of the going to give you a couple of guick statistics and then get 16 17 federal funds that were awarded to our agency and that is, off of it. 17 n as Jerry Hillman alluded to conducting conferences or seminars The ordinances are fairly new throughout the 18 for both law enforcement and city/county executives on the county, throughout the cities, throughout the states. 19 concepts of crime prevention, the importance of crime We have some interesting figures, some before-and-20 prevention and how crime prevention can help their communities after figures that we can look at. The City of Santa Ana, 21 21 which is adjacent to the City of Orange, conducted some 660 by showing them some exemplary programs, which is also a part 22 22 of our technical assistance program. It's what we call a host compliance surveys to see how many people complied with 23 23 security inspection recommendations. And, if they did comply, 24 program, which we will be implementing also early next year. 24 But we will identify exemplary projects throughout the state. 25 were they victimized again? 25 We will allow for city/county government officials, law This points up the meed for a security ordinance. 26 26 enforcement officials, crime prevention practitioners and. Of the 660 compliance surveys that they did, they 27 27 .28 community-based organizations to visit an exemplary program found that 38 homes had been victimized within 90 to 120 days 28 VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC.

2709 MARCONI AVENUE

SACRAMENTO CALIFORNIA 95821

that would go towards lab studies to develop testing methods so a security ordinance could be developed based on testing methods. Right now we use kind of the cookbook approach. That is, if you have a dead bolt that has to meet certain specifications -- it has to be one-edge bolt throw and it has to have so many guards(ph) and those kinds of things -it does not leave a lot -- most dead bolts could meet it just by having a one-inch dead bolt. But by having testing standards, the dead bolt

C

6

C

7

11

12

13

14

16

17

18

19

20

21

23

24

25

26

27

127 @

would, in fact, have to withstand certain forces placed upon which would simulate forceable entry.

Anyway, there's a tromendous amount of work that was done.  $\hat{\mathbb{Q}}$  This is kind of a synopsis of that.

What happened is they ran out of money. They got about three-quarters of the way through and ran out of money. This is something that is really needed; it's to complete the study. The data that's already there is fine. We can use it. But we need to really complete this study so that we can develop a security ordinance that could, in fact, be utilized or passed by the state.

The objections by developers are generally cost, which I think we took care of that with \$56. So there's really no argument there.

But the other problem is every city has developed their own security ordinance and how do we know what one city wants? That's why the Association got together and developed a model that we wouldn't have these conflicts between cities. What we need to do is really establish a statewide

VIDEO / AUDIO RECORDING SERVICES, INC 2709 MARCONI AVENUE SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95821 129 🔹 😒

that you've been taught to do the rest of the 800 hours in

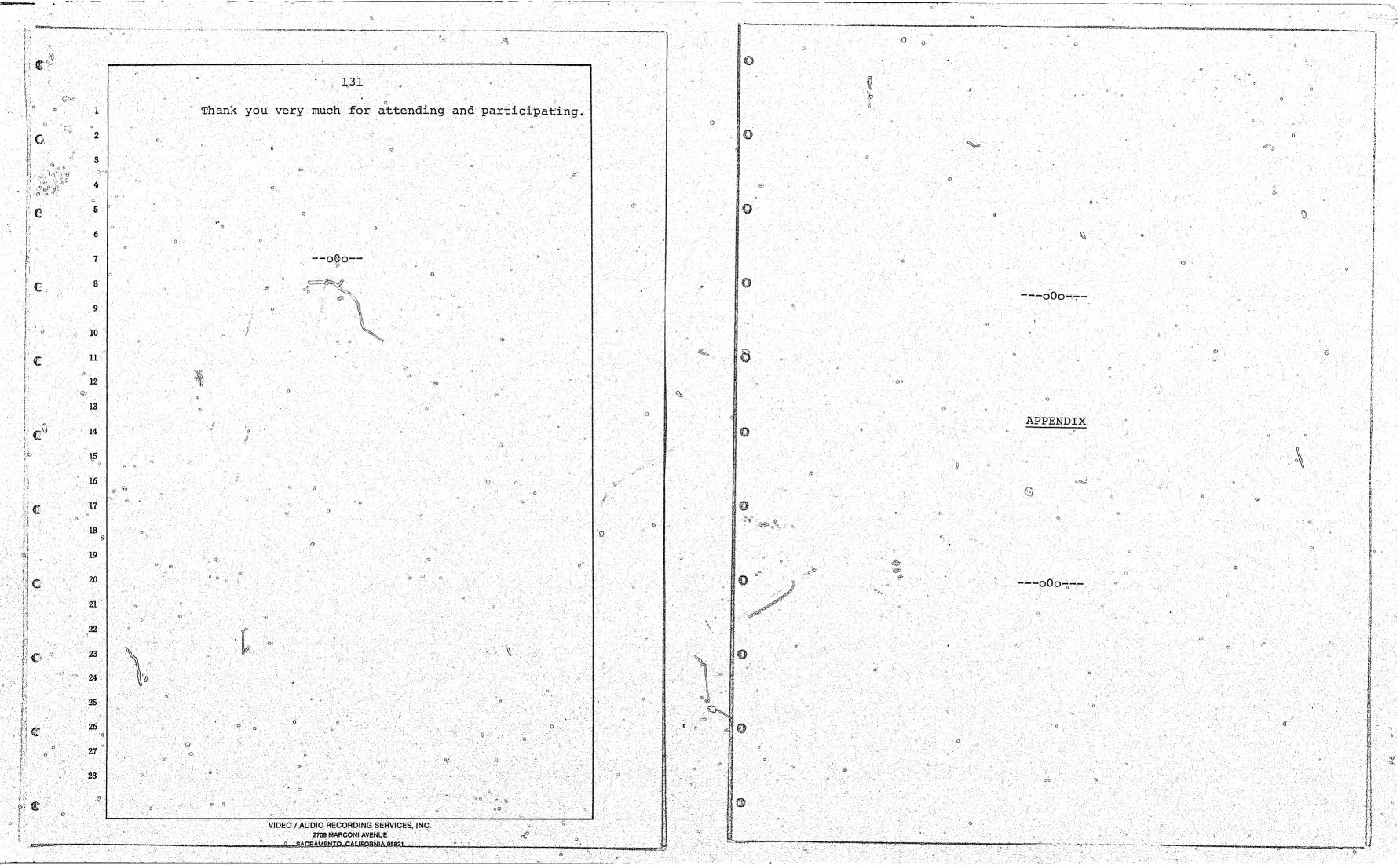
But, in the neighborhood watches, I try to let them know that you can develop good informants. You can make better cases. You can make more arrests and better arrests by having these people in the neighborhood give you a call when there is some suspicious activity, and we can also train the citizens on how to be better observers, getting better information to make better court cases. So this is what I try to get across to the new recruits.

The last problem is program evaluation and I think that's the biggest reason why crime prevention programs are cut, because oftentimes the agencies are not performing an evaluation of their program, either because they don't know how or else they just don't do it.

On all the programs that I do -- I've been in the business for seven and a half years -- I do an evaluation. If the program is not working, I cut it. I'm in charge of the unit, so I kind of do what I want. You know, within reason, obviously. But it's really nice to be able to do that and we have an extremely well-working program in the City of Orange.

> MR. COHEN: Mr. Chairman, one last comment. CHAIRMAN RAINS: Yes.

MR. COHEN: I'd just like to point out that the California Crime Prevention Officers Association has worked with the Joint Committee in the past on school violence and



SACRAMENTO, CA. December 15, 1981

Mr. Ike Oshana Salvation Army Prerelease Program 834 Pacific Avenue Long Beach, CA 90813

Dear Mr. Oshana:

The Joint Committee for Revision of the Penal Code is currently holding hearings on the topic of Citizen Crime Prevention. The objective of these hearings is to develop legislation to improve public participation in crime prevention efforts. ST B

0

As additional material for our hearing record, we would like you to develop a formal statement, addressing the following issues:

- 1. Brief profile, criminal history, e.g., how many burglaries did you commit before your first arrest? How many times have you been arrested for burglary? For other felonies? Have you ever been sentenced to state prison?
- 2. Describe your criminal activities and method of operation?
- 3. How much contact with community prevention activities (Community Alert, Block Watch) have you had? How did you learn of these activities and did they deter you from committing burglary or other crimes?
- 4. Describe in detail how community crime prevention activities deterred your committing crime.
- 5. Did the presence of programs like Community Alert a cause you to commit crimes elsewhere, where the opportunity was greater? Or cause you to conclude that the risk was becoming too great to continue burglarizing residences?
- 6. Do you think that making burglary more difficult causes criminals to shift to other types of crime (e.g., theft, robbery, etc.)?

Thank you for taking your time to respond to these questions.  $\sim$ 

A-1

THOMAS HALATYN Consultant

TH:jcc



I. J. Oshana 834 Pacific Avenue Long Beach, California 90813 ()

0

0

0

0

()

 $\odot$ 

£7=

3

60

(D)

0

0

(III

December 29, 1981

Mr. Thomas Halatyn c/o Joint Committee for Revision of the Penal Code 1100 J. Street, Rm. 320 Sacramento, California 95814

- W

NO.

In response to your communication dated 12/15/81, I will gladly respond to each question in the order in which they were submitted;

1. Briefly, I have spent in excess of sixteen years in penal institutions for the crimes of robbery, grand theft auto, burglary and larceny. I had committed at least fifty burglaries before my first arrest and I had only been arrested for burglary on one occasion. I have been arrested for other felonies on six occasions and I had been sentenced to state prison on three occasions, one of which was suspended.

2. As a burgler I began my career under the apprenticeship of a more experienced individual. I started out with residential burglaries and I would often use the death notices to determine where I would strike and when. I would also look for tell-tale signs of vacationing home owners, i.e. accumulated newspapers, mail and darkened homes. I later advanced to commercial burlaries and I would mostly operate on the week-end, in the rain, snow or cold (police had an aversion to getting wat or uncomfortable). I would case my target ouring regular business hours to determine what I was going after and to also determine the means of entry. I would wait for an opportune time, break in, and then go about my business.

3. During my career as a burglar there were no such programs in operation. Investigations of crimes were not aided by community cooperation, and crimes were generally solved through informants or good police work. My post criminal activities have placed me in considerable contact with several community programs. I was initially involved with the Los Angeles Basic Car Plan program where I attended meetings and gave lectures on crime prevention measures concerning burlaries. I was then involved with the Santa Ana Police in their C. C. P. program and I was subsequently elected as a vice-chairman for one year. These programs seem to deter crime to a great degree. The only problem with them is to get continued community involvement and interest for prolonged participation.

A-2

4. Does not apply.

5. Although this never affected my activities, I have found them to be a worthwhile deterent to crime in the neighborhoods. In my experience it was found that the community needed to be educated in the intricasies of criminal activities so that they could be more aware of what was going on and how it was being manipulated. If the public knew what to look for through crime bulletins over the media, I think this would make them more aware of what to look for.
6. Burglars are burglars, just as any skilled craftsman is good at

Burglars are burglars, just as any skilled craftsman is good at what he does best. Rather than switch to another area of criminal acrivity, it would be more likely that he would enhance his skill at what he already does. It would not behoove him to change to another type of criminal activity when he could take the time to learn more about the criminal activity he is already performing.

I hope that your questions have been sufficiently answered. If you have any further questions regarding this matter, please feel free to contact me.

Sincerely.

## Page Two

### HALATYN cont.



THE SALVATION ARMY BEACH HAVEN LODGE PRE-RELEASE PROGRAM

IKE OSHANA CABE MANAGER

834-PACIFIC AVE. LONG BEACH, CA 90813 (213) 435-381 435-5215

A-3

. O 0 റ  $\mathbf{O}$  $\bigcirc$ COMMUNITY YOUTH GANG SERVICES PROJECT O O year. An Overview Ser. O 10 524 N. Spring Street (213) 626-4264 4th Floor 0 0 • Los Angeles, CA. December 15, 1981: 0 0 Submitted by: TOMMY CHUNG Executive Director C D 60 (C)A B-1 / . 0 

### OVERVIEW

In March of 1981, the Los Angeles County Board of Supervisors created the Community Youth Gang Services Project. The Project was created in response to the alarming rise of gang related homicides, accounting for over 300 deaths last year.

Youth Community Services is an independent agency which works closely with the Los Angeles County Probation Department's Gang Supervision Program, the Los Angeles County Sheriff's Operation Safe Streets, Los angeles District Attorney's Operation Hardcore, the Los Angeles Juvenile Court System, and the California Youth Authority.

The goals of the project are to reduce the rate of homicides committed by gang members, and to substantially reduce the incidence of violent

acts resulting from gang activities.

B-2

0 0

#### OBJECTIVES

이 가는 것은 사람들은 것을 가장 가지 않는 것이 같다. 것은 것을 가지 않는 것이다. 것은 것 같은 것은			
Gangs are not isolated from the communities in	0	Ű	The project
which they exist. Gang members are part of the			teams with
community and their activities affect all members			munity men
of that community. Because of this relationship,	O		1. The st techni
a potentially effective program must have a strong			the fo
community base. The program must take place in	¢		way.ra 2. The si
the streets, working with and involving the entire	O	0	in cri
community, not just a few identifiable and isolated			prever or bad
individuals. As a result, the project will have			3. Street
five components geared toward working with the	0		ties t 4. A 18-1
community. Those components are:			a hot]
1. Community Mobilization- Development of parent, youth and community councils to improve safety through problem solving and mutual cooperation.	0	•	inform 626-GP
<ol> <li>Prevention- Education of gang members regarding alternatives to gang conflict and life and death realities of gang involvement.</li> </ol>			Formal pro
3. Crisis Intervention- Direct prior influence upon gangs contemplating acts of violence.	O	0	the proces place by t
<ol> <li>Communication- Implementation of a communication Center, enhanced by community, students an youth input, to provide information hot-line services to gangs contemplating violence and to others experiencing gang related difficulties.</li> </ol>	O	о О	Bowever, C and start
5. Mediation-Training of staff in conflict resolution for use in resolving conflicts between individuals or gangs, in a manner more acceptable to the com- munity.	O	• • •	Efforts in institutic munity are
	° C	° €	The Street
	°		rage of to
B−3	-••• •   ,	3	u 8
			말 같은 것이 같이 같은 것이 없다.

٩

ject has created eight crisis intervention thin the four target areas made up of commembers.

street teams head-off confrontations using iniques learned in training as they monitor four areas in vehicles equipped with tworatios.

six person teams have had extensive training risis intervention, mediation and violence ention techniques. They carry no weapons adges.

et workers are residents of the communi- they patrol.

-hour communications Center functions as otline and referreal service for problems, ormation and rumor control. (Telephone, -GANG)

## PROGRAM INPUT

procedures for documenting activity are in cess of implementation. This should be in the end of September.

CYGS has been able to develop sectors t establishing a community network system. in bridging Parent Councils, educational tions and other key elements in the com-

et teams acceptance in the community is accomplishment in itself. Their absence he re-organization period produced a bartelephone calls that clearly indicated

B-4

that the Street Teams have made an impact in the Community.

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

0

O

0

 $\bigcirc$ 

( )

A number of incidents in the past 6 weeks have required the assistance of the Street Workers to prevent retaliation. In addition, we have received letters commending the work of the Street Teams from various areas.

All of these information will be process in a formal matter, as previously mentioned, in order that specific data may be produced in evaluating our overall impact in the relation to the goals and objectives of the Community Youth Gang Services Project.

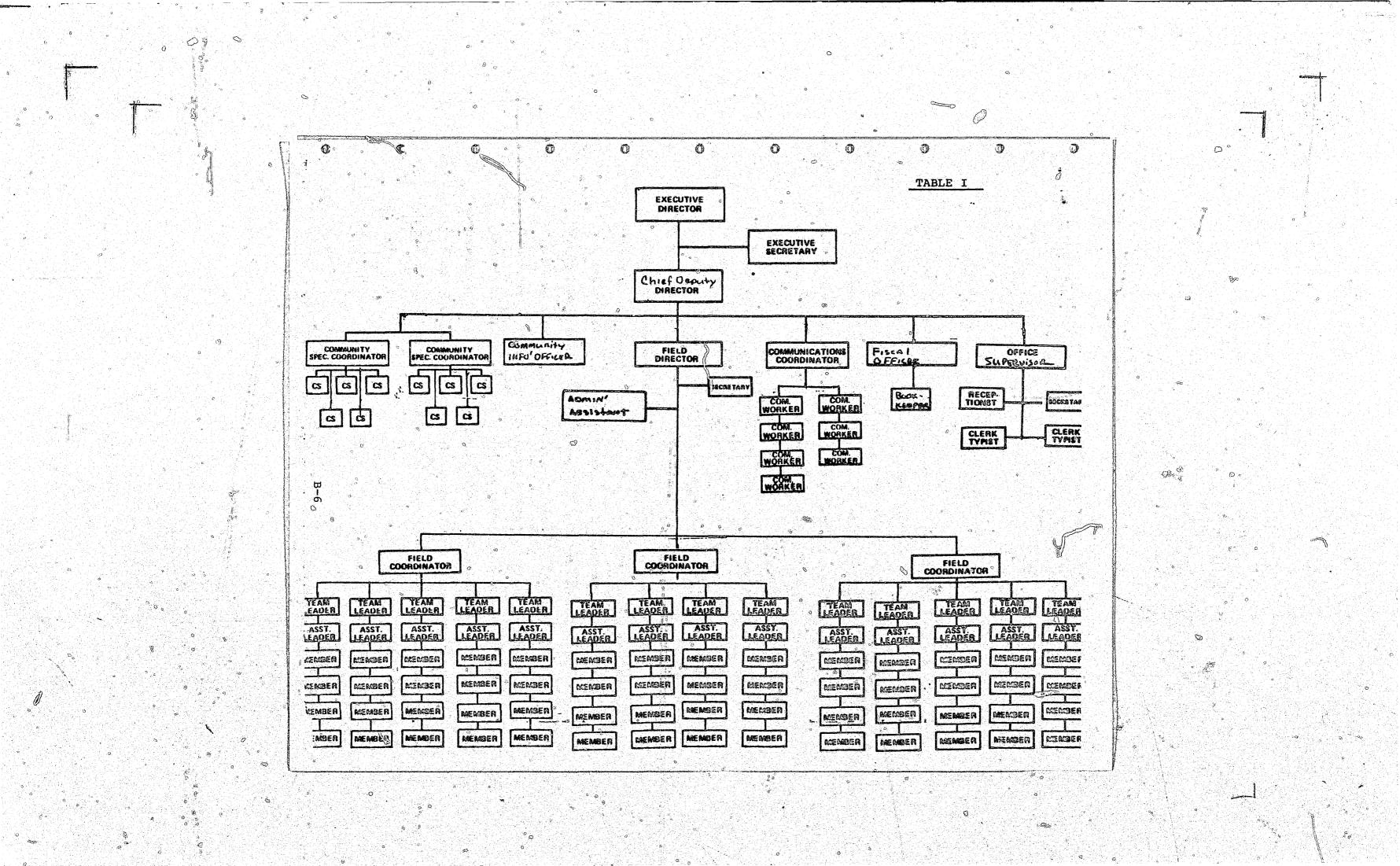
# STAFFING

Community Youth Gang Services has a staffing pattern consisting of 120 persons. Of these, 101 (85%) are operating directly in the field, eight (8) are in the Communications Center, and the remaining eleven (11) consists of support staff which includes the Administration staff. For additional clarification, see attached organizational chart.

BUDGET AND SOURCE OF FUNDING Community Youth Gang Services is currently funded by County and City of Los Angeles in the amount of \$2,191,271.00.

B-5





COMMUNITY CRIME PREVENTION: THE WAY TO STOP CRIME IS TO GET CITIZENS INVOLVED

## By Leonard A. Sipes, Jr.

• Can no one stop crime? We have flooded some communities with police, only to have crime move into adjacent areas. Society has demanded longer sentences and more convictions for alleged criminals, only to overload our prisons resulting in the early release of dangerous felons. Criminal rehabilitation has been the hope of many, with hopes dashed by the perception of failure. The analysis seems to point in one direction: that society is unable to control crime.

The analysis is wrong. In many areas around the country, the combined actions of community members, police and local government are producing results. Community crime prevention is offering proof that society can control crime.

Community crime prevention is a series of steps one can take to keep from being victimized by crime. Marking property with an engraver to deter theft (Operation Identification), installing dead-bolt locks and forming citizen blockwatches are three of many alternatives. Crime prevention is the realization that the criminal justice system cannot stop crime alone. It is based on the belief that crime control is every citizen's responsibility.

The emphasis, however, is on collective activity. Individual actions alone seem to produce a stay-at-home, fortress-like mentality that often leads to greater fear of crime. Collective efforts with neighbors allow the participants to gain greater control over their community, thereby regaining control over their lives.

· C-1

While the concept of individual citizen responsibility is nothing new. this is. Citizen action in a community crime prevention program works. In many communities, residents and police believe it has helped to stop crime. Item : In Hartford, Connecticut, a Law Enforcement Assistance Administration (LEAA) supported program based on an integrated approach of increased police patrols, community organization involvement and physicial design changes (closing or narrowing of streets, etc.) helped cut crime and fear, and enhance the residents attitude towards their neighborhood. The program clearly reduced a pattern of increased robbery and purse snatching. Item: In Seattle, Washington, another LEAA supported program of residential security inspections to pinpoint easy entry areas used by burglars. property marking, the creation of citizen block watches and the provision of anti-crime educational information produced a 48 to 61 percent reduction in burglaries. There was also an increase in the reporting of crime to the police. An equally important result was the finding that crime was not displace into adjacent communities. Other residential areas did not suffer for the success of one. Item: In Boston, Massachusetts, a local newspaper studied the areas in and around Boston to discover the communities with the lowest crime rates. It was found that all had active, ongoing community crime prevention programs. While no one knows the true number of crime prevention programs, what is known is that the concept is growing and includes virtually all urban centers. There is no guarantee that every crime prevention program will work every time, but the evidence provided by many of these programs is encouraging. A true criminal justice-community success story seems to be at hand in many places. But many remain skeptical. It is often asked how a group of citizens, in this world of large police departments, huge prisons and overburdened court systems, could make a difference in the crime rate.

-2-

e 164

10

60

0

1

0

1

O

0

0

C-2

Some answers are provided by the Bureau of Justice Statistics (BJS), a research arm of the Department of Justice. Bus research indicates that some crime prevention programs are successful because many street level illegalities are crime of opportunity.

-3-

Opportunity criminals are not committed to a life of crime, but find it hard, as many do, to pass up a profitable, low risk chance. Unlike other, more committed felons, opportunity criminals do not seem to move on to other types of crime when the easy chances are blocked by crime prevention efforts. While all criminals look for the best possibilities, opportunity criminals will act only when the odds are greatly in their favor. Unfortunately, most of us still provide enough occasions for crime to keep this unskilled criminal in business for many years to come.

The crime of burglary is a good example. Most burglaries are committed during the daytime when both husband and wife are at work. This weekday crime seems to be the specialty of young adults and juveniles who live, work, play or go to school in the general area of the victimized home. The young person has plenty of opportunities to observe the home and the signs that indicate that the house is an "easy mark".

The tragedy is that many give local juveniles every indication that the house is theirs for the taking. BJS research indicates that greater than forty percent of all burglaries involved entry through an unlocked door or window. Homeowners often leave other telltale signs of home vulnerability: no lights in vacant house at night, extra mail or newspapers piling up on the porch while the occupants are on vacation, valuable items displayed close to windows.

The simple truth is that in many cases, various steps taken by homeowners keep them from being victimized. When these steps are taken by a neighborhood or community in collective action, opportunities for crime diminish and crime

C-3

often goes down.

effort. community crime prevention.

0

C

:(-)

, <del>с</del>)

0

0

0

2

But perhaps a greater benefit is that neighborhood action sends a message through the streets. crime will not be tolerated! Citizen patrols and block watches demonstrate a community's determination to gain control over their own lives. Citizens watching each other's homes hope to gain the cooperation of police. When a citizen witnesses a crime, a quick call to police makes it more likely that a suspect will be apprehended. Loyola University of Chicago researchers conducting a study for the Department of Justice clearly states that this type of citizen-police cooperation is vital for solving most crimes. From robbery to burglary, to Juvenile crime, this combination of individual and collective citizen action to reduce criminal opportunity and enforce community standards has succeeded in reducing local street crime.

This new emphasis on community crime prevention is significant, and indicates changes far beyond the mere gathering of neighbors to protect themselves. Possibly the most dramatic issue is the way that society looks at crime. For years, the "medical model", or the hope that criminals could be rehabilitated, constituted one of the major thrusts of the criminal justice

The medical model, according to many criminologists and justice policy makers has failed to live up to expectations. While there are success stories, the rehabilitation rate of the majority of programs is disappointing. At the heart of the matter is not the money spent or the expectations dashed, but the extremely difficult search for the reasons behind crime. As Dr. Derral Cheatwood, criminologist at the University of Baltimore has stated, "If society cannot find the reasons behind everyday legal behaviors how can we expect those in criminal rehabilitation to suddenly find the key to criminality?". If society cannot change criminals, so the thought goes, then society must change the environment in which criminals operate. Hence, the rebirth of

C-4

Rather than a new idea whose time has come, community crime prevention is a step back into history, back to a time when there were no police forces, only collective community action.

The birth of civilization coincides with the cooperative ventures of tribes to protect themselves from crime. The eagliest laws of man, including those of King Hammurabi of Babylon (2100 b.c.) dealt with the responsibilities of the individual to the entire society.

This concept of a legal obligation of citizens to the peace of the entire. community existed until the rise of the Industrial Revolution, and the development of large towns. English cities in the days of the Industrial Revolution became plaqued with one of the greatest crime waves known to man. Unable to protect themselves from crime, the citizens of England demanded and accepted a radical answer: the police department.

The rise of modern policing meant that the social and economic problems of the time overcame the ability of citizens to control their own world. In time, the cities of America faced similar problems, with English solutions. In 1833 Philadelphia provided for a paid, daytime police force. Then Boston in 1838, New York in 1845, Chicago in 1851, New Orleans and Cincinnati in 1852 and Baltimore in 1857. Modern policing and the gradual end of citizen responsibility was under way.

In today's society, history has reversed itself. Where the creation of modern policing came to the aid of citizens trapped by crime, now citizens are coming to the aid of police departments.

The police need help. Studies of police have described what they can and cannot accomplish. Police can retard crime in public places through intensive patrol. However, two experiments in New York City demonstrate this capability

C-5

0

0

O

()

ി

 $(\mathbf{0})$ 

O

Ð

0

2.18

52

()

()

 $\bigcirc$ 

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

0

involved major increases in personnel assigned to target areas. There is no evidence that random patrol without significant increase in manpower retards crime. Another major police partel experiment in Kansas City varied the amount of random patrols in marked areas. The experiment did not seem to affect crime and its resulting fear. Moreover, the decreases in crime produced by intensive patrols in New York were offset by proportionate increases in crime in adjacent areas. Even the area of follow up detective work to solve robberies or build laries reveals that less than ten percent are solved by police agencies. Thus, while police are important, it is apparently inappropriate and unrealistic to think that they alone can reduce crime in a neighborhood. As one Baltimore police officer put it, "The old story that you need a cop on every street corner to stop crime is no story. In many areas, that's what it takes".

Citizens crime prevention puts a cop on every corner. The residents of a community know the area and its troubles far better than police. Their ability to watch each other's homes and persons, and to report suspicious activities to the police is a partial key to reducing crime.

It is a partial solution because, as in any other human endeavor, there are problems. Crime prevention programs do not guarantee success; they only offer a chance to do something about the ever-increasing rate of crime. Some programs are not well organized, or are promoted by public agencies without sufficient citizen input. Various communities at times will refuse to cooperate with each other. With some projects, the police are reluctant to relinquish their role as the primary crime prevention agents. In others, the hostility towards police defeats all efforts to prompt cooperation.

While vigilantism does not appear to be a major problem, it remains the greatest fear of police agencies. Many are concerned that the fear and

C-6

frustration caused by crime will lead to irresponsible actions on the part of citizens and some public officials. Crime prevention experts are quick to state that strict rules and regulations to guide volunteers will forestall any illegal actions.

Finally, Department of Justice research indicates that with some programs, 1 the enthusiasm dwindles when crime is held in check.

The real difficulty is convincing community members to organize to deal with crime and other social problems. A community sends many messages to its inhabitants. The failure to organize or the willingness to purchase stolen goods (all the thievery goes somewhere) in essence gives a green light to criminality.

Since the mid 1960's, the American people have sought an answer to crime. With all the dollars spent and research conducted in crime prevention by the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration, we come to a partial solution. While crime prevention will not always stop the persistant criminal, it does provide an efficient and often effective method of reducing crime and restoring dignity to the lives of many of our citizens. More police is not the answer to crime. More citizen cooperation is.

For additional crime prevention information, write for the Crime Prevention Coalition's free booklet, "Got a Minute? You Could Stop a Crime". The Crime Prevention Coalition is an organization of Federal Government agencies and national non-profit groups interested in dispelling the myths of crime and prompting citizen involvement in crime prevention efforts. The post card in the back of "Got a Minute? You Could Stop a Crime" allows you to obtain eleven other free booklets dealing with many aspects of crime prevention. Write: Crime Prevention Coalition, Box 6600, Rockville, Maryland 20850.

1

 $\mathbf{O}$ 

0

æ

1

C

 $(\mathbf{\hat{}})$ 

Senator Omer L. Rains, Ch. Joint Comm. Re vision of Fenal Code 1116 Kinth St. Em. 157 Sacramento, Ca. 95814 Dear Sir: I attended your hearing in San Diego and was interested in the testimony. Unfortunately some persons were hard to hear. (James Devereaux is back in jail). Because of the limited time of the hearing, I am mailing my testimony. June 4, 1975. Senator Harrison A. Williams statea " The sad fact is that millions of older American's now live in a form of house arrest, barricaded from the outside world. They are afraid to answer a knock at the door." "The elderly are especially vulnorable to con men, muggers, and burglars. In California approximately 18% of the population is over age 55 years." U.S. Congressman Solarz stated that "10% of the aged in the U.S. are victimized by criminals." Many police departments are doing very good jobs, S.D., L.A., Pasadena, and Santa Ana. The S.A.F.E. programs in S.F. and L.A. The neighborhood Watch Program in S.D. Has been very successful. The S. D.P.D. has invited neighborhoods to come in and they would help. My reaction is that the non-involved are the ones that really need the help. Seniors need this service and also need the involvement to feel they are helping to solve the problem. "FEAR" locks them into their house and they are not even safe there. MORE POLICE ARE NOT THE ANSWER Surveys indicate that the added costs are very great and added personnel reach a point of diminis hing returns. We must accept assistance where we can find it. L.A. has an Explorer Scout Program. L.A. has cars with spot lights andPolice Band Radios, manned by volunteers. Jr. Police,

C-7

State of California Commission on Aging 1819 "K" st. STE A Aging

<u>925 11 51667 5162 516</u> - 7. O. Dox 650-SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95802 (916) 322-5630 3350 Addison San Diego, 92106

্র বচ্

Cadet Police, Reserve Police, Guardian Angels, etc. Leadership by the Police will avoid the vigilantes they fear.

GANGS; Former Principal Floyd Johnson of S.D. Hoover Hi said that "Kids have no woodpiles anymore." Kids have always belonged to gamgs. The famous "Blackstone Gang" of Chicago showed what a gang can do. Currently the Philadelphia plan and it's L.A. version show great promise. Kids need things to do, both as indivuals and as groups. Society has "leaned on" them instead of using them as reapected members with contributions to make.

Chief Justice Warns Crime Cripples U.S., Reign of terror in cities linked to legal loopholes was a headline in the S.D. Union following an address to the American Bar Association on February 9, 1981. S.D. has found they can add space in the jail by releasing non-violent pre-trial persons over the protests of the Baiabondsmen. Speedier trials are needed. Use of alternatives to unclog the crowded court calendars, J.P.'s, Referees, counsellors, etc. Expansion of the small claims court by allowing greater financial limits. Interest on the part of the public by such companies as the Stewart Co. of Orange, Ca. More use of restitution instead of punishment(the criminal in Hail does not benefit the injured). Mississippi is and example of a program of restitution.

JAILS How many can we finance? How many convicts can we support? Alternative facilities: camps, army-navy bases both active and inactive, use of prisoners in support services(as at Funter Field, Ga. during World WarII). Japanese Detention Camps, Work camps, work release programs. Prisoners to pay own expenses(room, board, etc.). Growing number of prison riots indicate we need work programs, better administration, etc. instead of idle time. Two Federal Prisons report successful rehabilitation programs with incorrigibles. Prisons need rehabilitation, vocational training, transitional release programs including

EDUCATION Seniors should be taught to protect themselves from street crime

and fraud. Second mortgages have become a scandal because of the amount of money, the elderly have lost due to their own greed and the unchecked preditors who sell them worthless trust deeds with no protection from the law.

(J)

£ W

0

O

0

60

Education Jver 50% of criminals are juveniles and this does not include the potential criminal. What are the causes? What can we do to alleviate public concern? Deviants can be detected in the primary grades. Success in school and (in life) programs to prevent them from becoming "drop-outs". Montgomery Jr. Hi in S.D. pays their students to attend school-A.D.A. money. A Spring Valley high school teacher raises money for trust funds for high school pupils to attend college. Fore job counselling and training is needed. The Singer Program in Imperial Beach for vocational training. Special Schools for behavioral problems are Maywood (Chicago) and an Arizona School that S.D. uses. Vacated schools should be used for youth and seniors centers.

"Our sickly efforts to cut the crime rate" is and article by Rep. John Convers, Jr.(D-Mich). "I submit that the cuestion of crime is not HOW do we reduce the crime rate in our cities? It is, rater, HOW shall we reorder our cities so that crime is not a built-in part of the system? Criminal acts multiply when a neighborhood or a city-even a nation-has been so degenerated in it's ability to provide for the well being of people that individuals feel that stealing, mugging, or selling "Dope" is an acceptable means of survival. In short, crime is the economic and political consequence of a system rooted in indifference toward, an exploitation of, marginal and disadvantaged people." \_\_\_\_\_ "Full employment-I offer that as my idea for fighting crime. It is not exactly a grand scheme, but it is better than spending evermore money on ever more ineffective police organi-ation".

JOBS: Teen-age unemployment is from 50% to 75%. No money. No job. No recreation. No one cares. Peer pressure tells him the gang cares and will solve all his problems. The loner ends up as a suicide. The U.S. CCC and the California CCC offer

D-2

D-3

some employment ideas. Tax credits to employers. WPA originally had intended to have jobs available in private industry and to reduce payments a s the company could absorb them. C.E.T.A., etc.

0

()

ADULTS: Families of juveniles need jobs to support the family. The cost of supporting a convict is high and if the family is on welfare-jobs would be a r cheap alternative.

There are no reliable statistics of the effect of crime upon the elderly. The Federal Government has two sets of statistics they quote on crime. Our Committee has labeled the need for statistics as our number one priority. We believe that control of street crime and fraud against seniors(and everyone) is number two. Education of seniors and youth, number three. Jobs, number four. We believe that there should be more sharing of information. The California Crime Commission is one agency that is even hard to find. Many agencies seem reluctant to share their findings and accomplishments.

Willie Brown in an articlein the L.A. Times of Saturday, April 4, 1981 said, "Look Beyond Punishment to Prevention". "It is my belief that the pople of this state would prefer the elimination of crime, rather than the enlargement of our costly and cumbersome penal system." He noted that severe penalties have not served as a deterent to crime, and lengthy sentences better educate young criminals rather than rehabilitate". "It is imperative that the Assembly look beyond punishment to prevention of crime".

° n-4

Sincerely Yours, Stuart Harder, Ch.

Crime Prevention Against Seniors Comm. California Commission on Aging

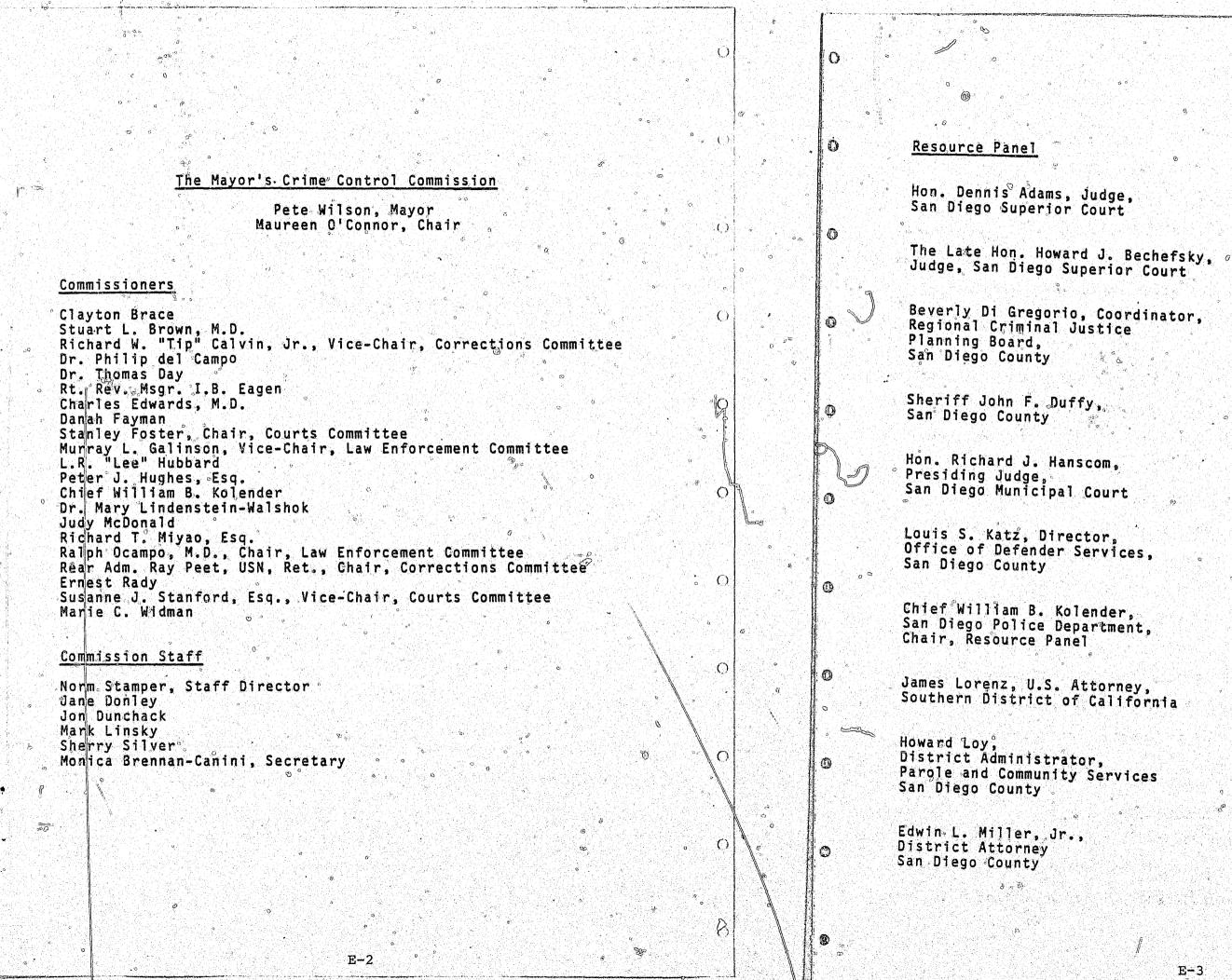
1SI

CRIME AND JUSTICE IN SAN DIEGO: REPORT OF THE MAYOR'S CRIME CONTROL COMMISSION

Executive Summary

San Diego, California

1981



E-3

Susan Pennell. Senior Criminal Justice 🎕 Evaluator, San Diego Association of Governments

Alex Rascon, Jr., Security Services Director, San Diego City Schools

Michael Sgobba, Marshal, San Diego County

Cecil H. Steppe, Chief Probation Officer, San Diego County

William A. Underwood, San Diego Area Administrator, California Youth Authority

John W. Witt. San Diego City Attorney

Thomas Wornham, Director, Project JOVE

Hon. William Yale. Presiding Judge, San Diego Superior Court

Norman A. Zigrossi, Special Agent in Charge, Federal Bureau of Investigation A War On Crime

In September, 1979, San Diego's Mayor Pete Wilson declared an official "war on crime." "He appointed a citizens' Crime Control Commission and charged it with the following goals: to help reduce crime in our city; to increase San Diegans' feelings of personal security and safety; and to heighten citizen confidence in the criminal justice system.

This action was in response to well-founded concerns about crime in San Diego. While our local criminal justice system is regarded as unusually innovative, and San Diego remains relatively safe compared to most other large cities, crime has nevertheless increased sharply. Over the past decade, violent crime in San Diego--murder, forcible rape, robbery and aggravated assault-grew by 211 percent. When adjusted for population growth, the increase is still a frightening 156 percent.

The result of the Commission's work is some 52 recommendations, based on the most thorough study of crime and criminal justice ever undertaken in San Diego. The recommendations cover a wide range of topics, from swift and certain penalties for youthful offenders to the setting of tougher performance standards for all agencies of the criminal justice system.

A Practical Approach To Local Problems

Although our research involved a comprehensive review of both historical and current criminal justice theory, we worked hard to ensure that our recommendations reflect practical solutions

- 1 -

E-4

to local concerns. We used the best sources available anywhere: local practitioners--those who work in San Diego's criminal justice system day in and day out; victims--people who have suffered directly from crime; and the general public -diverse in character, yet sharing a deep concern about the growth of crime and its effect on our lives. We visited prisons and talked with correctional officers. We personally interviewed judges, probation officers, defense attorneys and prosecutors. We rode with police officers and felt what it is like to be in a patrol car at night. We heard from people in our own community about the sorrow and the anguish of losing a loved one to criminal homicide. What we found may surprise you. We were told that juveniles are often not brought before a judge until their fourth or fifth arrest. We found a disturbing lack of well-defined crime fighting objectives and priorities for police activities. And we learned that no matter how efficient police and prosecutors are in apprehending and convicting offenders, our most fundamental problem will remain: virtually all those sent to prison will return to our communities, many to continue a life of crime, hardened by their prison experience.

A Time For Action

Ô

£

0

 $\bigcirc$ 

0

0

0

()

S

While these and many of our other findings have long been known to elected officials and to those who work in the system -- those in the best position to make needed changes--relatively few creative solutions have actually been carried out. Whether due to the tendency for public agencies to waver when faced with controversy or to stall under administrative inertia, the time has now come for action and results. We simply cannot afford to wait.

The Commission does propose some controversial solutions. Nonetheless, we believe they need to be tried. For too long we have ventured little new in the fight against crime, and we have been losing rather than gaining. We must get down to the practical business of finding and using what works. The majority of our recommendations can be put into effect over the next 15 months, but it cannot be done without the assent and support of elected officials and criminal justice administrators. Fifteen months is time enough for each recommendation to be fully debated and analyzed, and for necessary administrative machinery to be set into motion. The changes we seek can improve San Diego's system of criminal justice.

# The Way It Should Be

During our year-long study of crime and criminal justice in San Diego, the Commission developed more than just an isolated group of recommendations. The practical suggestions we've made for handling some very pressing problems are based on a larger set

á 3 -

E-6

100 blueprint for change. 0 Cr. 0 0 not bluffing.  $\bigcirc$ for their criminal acts.  $\cap$ 

()

o ()

()

 $\hat{O}$ 

 $\Omega$ 

()

0

O

0

And youngsters who have not yet been arrested for a criminal offense but are at risk for later criminal behavior--the abused, the neglected, those using hard drugs or involved with gangs-must be helped. Study after study links child abuse, drugs, school and family problems to delinquency. We must act quickly-we cannot ignore the early signs of criminal behavior. Juvenile delinquents become adult criminals; prevention is our only long-term, lasting solution.

of findings, reflecting several major themes. These emerge as the cornerstone of a new philosophy of criminal justice, and a blueprint for change.

First, it is crucial that all criminal offenders--juveniles and adults alike--no matter what their offense, be subject to clear and certain consequences for their actions. Jails and prisons need not be further overcrowded in our attempt to make criminals accountable, however. Community service work, correctional-industrial centers, fines, victim restitution and work camps can all serve as punitive alternatives to incarceration in certain circumstances. The key--perhaps even more important for young offenders than for adults--is that the criminal justice system must show, consistently and fairly, that it is

That philosophy is perhaps most important for juveniles because it is with young offenders' that we have our first chance-and our highest hopes--for turning around what may become a life-long career of crime. Juvenile offenders must be punished for their criminal acts.

Just as offenders must be held responsible for their acts, our criminal justice agencies must be publicly scrutinized and held accountable for their effectiveness. Based on the needs of the community and the agency's role in the criminal justice system, standards must be developed by which each agency is operated and evaluated. Jails and prisons must maintain adequate facilities and effective treatment programs. Police and probation departments must set standards for their agencies and for the performance of individual officers, supervisors and managers. Evaluations of agency and individual performance should be based on the same goals: crime fighting effectiveness and efficient use of resources.

Finally, the public is more important in the fight against crime than all criminal justice agencies combined. The overwhelming public outcry against violence can and should be used productively and forcefully in public lobbying for such needed changes as sensible handgun legislation and tougher, more consistent juvenile offender laws. Equally vital is the public's responsibility for crime prevention; community alert groups and installation of burglar resistance devices probably do more to prevent certain crimes than increased police patrol in a given neighborhood.

But public commitment and responsibility are not likely without public confidence and trust. Toward this end, educating the public about the criminal justice system -- about police and court procedures, about successes and failures, about correctional

E-8

facilities, programs and standards--is essential. An informed, aroused and organized citizenry is our most powerful weapon in the fight against crime. 10 The Commission Recommends . . . The Commission's full report, Crime and Justice in San Diego: Report of the Mayor's Crime Control Commission, documents our findings and offers a rationale for each recommendation. This executive summary highlights only the major findings, and presents our recommendations without their supporting context 10 and analysis. The reader is urged to refer to the full report for a more complete understanding of the Commission's reasoning and intent. 0 The recommendations are numbered to correspond to the sequence used in the Commission's full report. Law Enforcement THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS ENFORCING OBJECTIVE 3.1 STANDARDS OF WORK PERFORMANCE AT ALL LEVELS OF 00 THE SAN DIEGO POLICE DEPARTMENT AND USING PER-FORMANCE EVALUATIONS AS A MAJOR DETERMINANT IN THE PROMOTION OF OFFICERS. ۲ THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE SAN DIEGO 3.2 POLICE DEPARTMENT MEASURE INDIVIDUAL OFFICER PERFORMANCE BY THE OFFICER'S ABILITY TO REDUCE CRIME IN HIS OR HER BEAT AREA.

- 6 -

E-9 /

റ

 $\mathbf{C}$ 

Ð

0

3.3 THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS LINKING OFFICER PER-FORMANCE EVALUATIONS TO OVERALL CRIME FIGHTING OBJECTIVES AND PRIORITIES OF THE SAN DIEGO POLICE DEPARTMENT.

- THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE SAN DIEGO 3.4 POLICE DEPARTMENT CONDUCT AND EVALUATE A NEW EXPERIMENT OF THE DEPARTMENT'S COMMUNITY ORIENTED POLICING PROGRAM, PRECEDED BY IN-TENSIVE TRAINING FOR AREA CAPTAINS, LIEUTENANTS AND SERGEANTS.
- THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS STATE LEGISLATION WHICH 3.5 WOULD REQUIRE ALL PEACE OFFICERS TO BE LICENSED, BUT WHICH WOULD CONTINUE TO RECOGNIZE LOCAL RESPONSIBILITY FOR SETTING HIRING AND PERFORMANCE STANDARDS.
- THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE SAN DIEGO POLICE 3.6 DEPARTMENT DEVELOP NEW RECRUITMENT STRATEGIES WHICH ENLIST THE SUPPORT OF COMMUNITY ORGANIZATIONS IN ORDER TO FIND THE MOST DESIRABLE POLICE CANDIDATES.
- 3.7 THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT A PAY SYSTEM BE INSTI-TUTED FOR THE SAN DIEGO POLICE DEPARTMENT WHICH EMPHASIZES PERFORMANCE AS WELL AS LENGTH OF SERVICE.

E-10

3.8	THE	COMM
	CERS	S AT
	REL	ATED
	FOR	AGE
3.9	THE	COMM
	COUN	ICIL
	AND	SUPP
	MENT	r, TH
	SIZE	AND
	APP	ROACH
3.10	THE	COMM
	INCE	NTIV
	POLI	CE D
۵	THE	RESE
3.11	THE	COMM
	POLI	CE D
		CER
	CSOs	AND
	AREA	IS OF
2 1 2	TUE	COMM
<b>J.16</b>		
	FULI	CE D

0

(

()

ISSION RECOMMENDS THAT SAN DIEGO POLICE OFFI-ALL LEVELS BE REQUIRED TO PASS ANNUAL JOB-PHYSICAL FITNESS TESTS WHICH MAKE ALLOWANCES AND ASSIGNMENT.

ISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE SAN DIEGO CITY GRADUALLY INCREASE THE NUMBER OF SWORN ORT PERSONNEL ASSIGNED TO THE POLICE DEPART-EREBY PERMITTING A REDUCTION IN PATROL BEAT AN OPPORTUNITY FOR INNOVATIVE, NON-TRADITIONAL ES TO POLICING.

ISSION RECOMMENDS DEVELOPING ADDITIONAL ES OR BENEFITS TO ENCOURAGE SAN DIEGO EPARTMENT RESERVE OFFICERS TO STAY WITH RVE PROGRAM.

ISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE SAN DIEGO EPARTMENT RETAIN THE COMMUNITY SERVICE PROGRAM' AND EXPAND THE DUTIES OF BOTH RESERVE OFFICERS, ESPECIALLY IN THE COLD CRIMES AND TRAFFIC CONTROL.

ISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE SAN DIEGO EPARTMENT ADOPT A CASE MANAGEMENT SYSTEM WHICH WILL PROVIDE MORE EFFECTIVE AND EFFICIENT INVESTIGATION OF CRIMES

3.13 THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS CREATION OF A RE-GIONAL COMPUTER-BASED JUVENILE TRACKING SYSTEM.

- 3.14 THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE SAN DIEGO CITY COUNCIL ESTABLISH RESPONSE TIME CRITERIA FOR DISPATCHING POLICE CARS IN RESPONSE TO CITIZENS' REQUESTS FOR POLICE SERVICE.
- 3.15 THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS ADOPTION OF A SAN DIEGO CITY COUNCIL POLICY THAT REQUIRES THE CITY MANAGER TO PRESENT SEMI-ANNUALLY TO THE PUBLIC SERVICES AND SAFETY COMMITTEE AN ANALYSIS OF CITIZEN COMPLAINTS ABOUT POLICE PERFORMANCE.
- 3.16. THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS STATE LEGISLATION WHICH WOULD: MAKE POSSESSION OF AN UNLICENSED HANDGUN RESULT, UPON CONVICTION, IN A <u>MANDATORY</u> SENTENCE OR FINE MORE STRICT THAN CURRENT STANDARDS; PROHIBIT JUVENILES FROM CARRYING FIREARMS EXCEPT WHEN <u>ACCOMPANIED</u> BY AN ADULT <u>AND</u> WITH THE PERMISSION OF A LEGAL GUARDIAN WITH STRICTER PENALTIES FOR THOSE CONVICTED; AND REQUIRE <u>MANDATORY</u> SENTENCING FOR ILLEGAL POSSESSION OF A FIREARM OR POSSESSION OF A STOLEN FIREARM.

	and a standard a standard a standard and a standard and a standard a standard a standard a standard a standard a	n de la serie de la de la constante de la serie de la constante de la serie de la serie de la serie de la serie Notae anticipation de la constante de la constante de la serie d	Contractional Contraction of Manual State
*			
			2
		3.17	THE
			SUCC
			POSS
	0	<b>\$</b>	GUN
			00
	0	3.18 /	THE
\$ D			POLI
		<b>2</b>	FORC
	-		0 0
		3	DEVE
		0	STRA
	0	3.19	THE (
¢	а ()		
	Ko .		POLI
	•		SUPEI
9			
		3.20	THE (
0			POLIC
			°NITIC
			3
		3.21	THE (
		<b>6</b>	POLJO
$\mathbf{X}$		0 50	MEET
	•	la de la dela del	
6		3.22	THE C
			PUBLI
			HAVE
			WHERE
			c
	i o		
			0

0

E-12

- 9 -

COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE STATE REQUIRE CESSFUL COMPLETION OF A GUN SAFETY COURSE AND SESSION OF A FIREARMS LICENSE BEFORE A HAND-IS SOLD TO A CITIZEN.

COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE SAN DIEGO ICE DEPARTMENT'S PATROL, SCHOOL TASK E, GANG DETAIL AND JUVENILE UNITS LOP A COORDINATED, PREVENTION-ORIENTED TEGY FOR REDUCING GANG PROBLEMS.

COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE SAN DIEGO CE>DEPARTMENT REQUIRE ADDITIONAL POLICE RVISORY TRAINING.

COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE SAN DIEGO CE DEPARTMENT PROVIDE MORE FORMAL RECOG-ON OF EXCELLENT PERFORMANCE.

COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT SAN DIEGO CE DEPARTMENT ADMINISTRATORS REGULARLY AND/OR RIDE WITH PATROL LEVEL PERSONNEL.

COMMISSION RECOMMENDS LEGISLATION TO PERMIT IC DISCLOSURE OF THE NAMES OF OFFICERS WHO BEEN DISCIPLINED BY THEIR POLICE DEPARTMENT, E THAT DISCIPLINE HAS BEEN SUSTAINED ON APPEAL.

> - 10 -E-13

THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS BRINGING THE CITY OF-3.23 SAN DIEGO'S DISABILITY RETIREMENT PROGRAM IN LINE WITH STATE WORKERS' COMPENSATION LAWS; IN-CLUDING REGULAR PHYSICAL RE-EXAMINATIONS. MORE EXTENSIVE USE SHOULD BE MADE OF LIGHT DUTY ASSIGN-MENTS FOR OFFICERS WHO WOULD OTHERWISE RECEIVE DISABILITY RETIREMENTS.

- 3.24 THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE CITY OF SAN DIEGO RETIREMENT OFFICER REGULARLY BRIEF POLICE OFFICERS ON THEIR RETIREMENT BENEFITS.
- 3.25 THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS CONSOLIDATING SAN D/EGO CITY AND COUNTY CRIME LAB FUNCTIONS.
- THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE STATE 3.26 LEGISLATURE OFFER TAX CREDITS TO OWNERS WHO MAKE SECURITY IMPROVEMENTS TO THEIR HOMES.
- THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE PUBLIC BE 3.27 ENCOURAGED TO INSTALL BURGLAR RESISTANCE DEVICES AND TO SELECT INSURANCE COMPANIES THAT PROVIDE D'ISCOUNTS FOR SUCH MEASURES.
- THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT SAN DIEGO POLICE 3.28 DEPARTMENT DISPATCHERS INFORM CALLERS OF THE ESTIMATED TIME THAT, IT WILL TAKE TO RESPOND TO A LOW PRIORITY CALL FOR SERVICE.

- 11 -

E-14

- Courts

4.1

4.2

1

- - LEGISLATION.

3.29 THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE SAN DIEGO POLICE DEPARTMENT REINTRODUCE THE MULTI-PRISONER TRANSPORTATION UNIT.

3.30 THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS ADHERING TO A STRICT SCHEDULE TO CONNECT THE ARJIS AND JURIS COMPUTER INFORMATION SYSTEMS.

> THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT ALL AGENCIES WITHIN THE COUNTY LEGAL SYSTEM DEVELOP A PROGRAM OF PUBLIC EDUCATION TO IMPROVE UNDERSTANDING OF HOW THE JUDICIAL SYSTEM WORKS, INCLUDING BASIC PROCEDURES AND SYSTEM PROBLEMS AND SUCCESSES.

THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE STATE LEGISLATURE REVISE THE CALIFORNIA JUVENILE COURT LAW TO REFLECT UNIFORM, CERTAIN AND GRADUATED PENALTIES. LOCALLY, A TASK FORCE SHOULD BE CREATED TO ENSURE LOCAL ADOPTION OF THIS PHILOSOPHY AND TO IMPLEMENT STATE

- 12 -

THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE STATE LEGISLATURE GRANT DISTRICT ATTORNEYS FULL AUTHORITY TO FILE ON ALL FELONIES WHERE THE CRIMINAL OFFENDER IS 16 OR OLDER, AND ON ALL BURGLARY, VIOLENT CRIMES AND SECOND-TIME FELONIES, REGARDLESS OF THE DEFENDANT'S AGE.

4.3

4.5

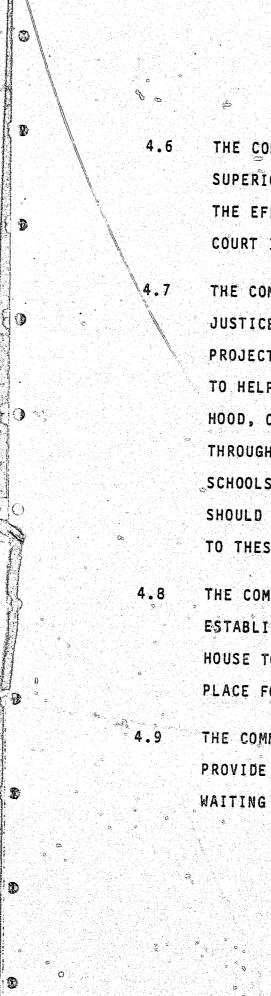
0

THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE SAN DIEGO COUNTY BOARD OF SUPERVISORS PROVIDE ADEQUATE FUNDING FOR THE SAN DIEGO COUNTY PROBATION DEPARTMENT BASED UPON RIGOROUS EVALUATION OF CLEARLY STATED GOALS AND OBJECTIVES. THE PROBATION DEPARTMENT SHOULD ENSURE THAT A WELL-DEFINED STATEMENT OF ITS ROLE, OBJECTIVES AND GOALS IS CONVEYED TO AND UNDERSTOOD BY THE AGENCIES WITH WHICH IT INTERACTS.

THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE SAN DIEGO COUNTY PROBATION DEPARTMENT EXPAND ITS INFORMAL SUPERVISION PROGRAM, AND CAREFULLY EVALUATE AGENCY PERFORMANCE AND OFFENDER SUCCESS. THE PROGRAM SHOULD BE MONITORED BY AN INDEPENDENT GROUP FOR A PRESCRIBED PERIOD OF TIME.

- 13 -

E-16



3

120

Ð

THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE SAN DIEGO SUPERIOR COURT IMPLEMENT A PILOT STUDY TO TEST THE EFFECTIVENESS AND FEASIBILITY OF A FAMILY COURT IN SAN DIEGO.

THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT NEIGHBORHOOD JUSTICE CENTERS BE ESTABLISHED AS PILOT PROJECTS IN SEVERAL SAN DIEGO COMMUNITIES. TO HELP RESOLVE SELECTED DOMESTIC, NEIGHBOR-HOOD, CONSUMER AND JUVENILE-RELATED DISPUTES THROUGH QUALIFIED VOLUNTEER MEDIATORS. SCHOOLS AND CRIMINAL JUSTICE AGENCIES SHOULD BE ENCOURAGED TO REFER INDIVIDUALS TO THESE CENTERS.

THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE COUNTY ESTABLISH A RECEPTION CENTER IN THE COURT-HOUSE TO SERVE AS A SAFE AND CONVENIENT PLACE FOR VICTIMS AND WITNESSES TO WAIT.

THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE COUNTY PROVIDE ADEQUATE PARKING ARRANGEMENTS AND WAITING AREAS FOR JURORS.

E-17

. 25

- 14

4.10 THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE SAN DIEGO POLICE DEPARTMENT RE-EMPHASIZE INSERVICE LEGAL TRAINING FOR ITS BEAT OFFICERS AND INVESTIGATORS. IN ADDITION TO LEGAL ISSUES, ACCURATE AND ADEQUATE REPORT-WRITING SHOULD BE STRESSED.

# Corrections

- 5.1 THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE CALIFORNIA STATE LEGISLATURE AND THE COUNTY BOARD OF SUPERVISORS ADOPT THE AMERICAN CORRECTIONAL ASSOCIATION'S STANDARDS FOR ALL EXISTING AND FUTURE JUVENILE AND ADULT CORRECTIONS PROGRAMS AND FACILITIES IN THEIR JURISDIC-TIONS. BOTH THE STATE AND COUNTY SHOULD BEGIN ACTIVELY SEEKING ACCREDITATION FOR ALL CORRECTIONS PROGRAMS AND FACILITIES BY 1982.
- 5.2 THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT LOCAL PUBLIC. OFFICIALS EVALUATE ALTERNATIVES TO JAIL DETENTION. THE EFFECTS OF ALTERNATIVES ON JAIL OVERCROWDING, PUBLIC SAFETY, AND THE CRIMINAL JUSTICE SYSTEM SHOULD BE INDEPENDENTLY EVALUATED.

- 15 -

5.3 5.4 ° 5.5

0

 $\odot$ 

 $\cdot \Omega$ 

0

 $\mathbb{C}$ 

THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT LOCAL JUDGES INCREASE THE USE OF COMMUNITY SERVICE WORK PROGRAMS AS SENTENCING ALTERNATIVES. ADEQUATE PUBLIC FUNDING SHOULD BE PROVIDED TO THE COUNTY PROBATION DEPARTMENT AND UNITED WAY'S VOLUNTEER BUREAU TO CONTINUE AND EXPAND COMMUNITY SERVICE WORK PROGRAMS. THE COURTS SHOULD DEVELOP GUIDELINES TO PROMOTE UNIFORMITY AND CONSISTENCY IN LENGTHS OF COMMUNITY SERVICE WORK ORDERED, AND FOR NON-COMPLIANCE PENALTIES. THE COURT SHOULD SUPERVISE THE MONITORING AND FOLLOW-UP OF PARTICIPANTS IN COURT REFERRAL WORK PROGRAMS.

THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE STATE FOREGO COSTLY, MAXIMUM SECURITY PRISON CONSTRUCTION (INCLUDING THE PROPOSED OTAY MESA PRISON). INSTEAD, IT SHOULD EXPAND CONSERVATION CAMPS AND COMMUNITY CORRECTIONAL CENTERS TO PROVIDE URBAN AND RURAL HOUSING IN NON-RESIDENTIAL AREAS FOR LOW-RISK INMATES.

THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE COUNTY BOARD OF SUPERVISORS AND THE SHERIFF PROCEED WITH PLANS TO CONSTRUCT THE JAIL'S MENTAL HEALTH FACILITY IN THE COUNTY'S FISCAL YEAR 1982 CAPITAL IMPROVE-MENTS BUDGET.

> **16 -**E-19

5.6 THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE COUNTY AND STATE IMPROVE AND EXPAND ALCOHOL TREATMENT PROGRAMS FOR JUVENILES AND ADULTS IN ALL CORREC-TIONS FACILITIES. APPROPRIATE SUPERVISION AND AFTER-CARE SHOULD BE PROVIDED, AND AN EVALUATION TO DETERMINE PROGRAM EFFECTIVENESS SHOULD BE PERFORMED.

5.7 THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE CITY OF SAN DIEGO SUPPORT AND HELP DEVELOP AN EXPERIMENTAL COMMUNITY CORRECTIONAL-INDUSTRIAL CENTER IN A NONRESIDENTIAL AREA OF METROPOLITAN SAN DIEGO, TO PROVIDE HOUSING, JOB TRAINING, WORK EXPERIENCE AND POST-RELEASE JOB PLACEMENT FOR UP TO 120 LOW-RISK INMATES.

5.8 THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT THE COUNTY SUPPORT THE USE OF PROBATION CAMP INMATES IN EXISTING OR EXPANDED CAMPS TO REPAIR AND MAINTAIN COUNTY ROADS, UNDER THE SUPERVISION OF THE TRANSPORTA-TION DEPARTMENT.

- 17 -

E-20

ABLE HOUSING.

5.9

5.10

 $\Omega$ 

0

0

C

C

100

- FACILITIES.

THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT BEFORE UNDERTAKING ANY EXPANSION OF LOCAL JUVENILE FACILITIES, THE COUNTY CONDUCT A COMPREHENSIVE STUDY OF JUVENILE OFFENDERS. BEFORE REMOVING JUVENILES FROM THE METROPOLITAN CORRECTIONAL CENTER, THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT SHOULD CONSIDER FUNDING OTHER SUIT-

THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT COUNTY JUVENILE FACILITIES PROVIDE SHORT-TERM CARE AND TREATMENT FOR LOW-RISK JUVENILE OFFENDERS. THE STATE SHOULD MAINTAIN AND EXPAND, IF NECESSARY, CALIFORNIA YOUTH AUTHORITY FACILITIES. AND PROVIDE EDUCATIONAL AND VOCATIONAL TRAINING AND OTHER TREATMENT PROGRAMS FOR VIOLENT AND REPETITIVE JUVENILE OFFENDERS. SUPPORT SERVICES (SUCH AS JOBS, HALFWAY HOUSES AND COUNSELING) SHOULD BE PROVIDED FOR JUVENILES **RE-ENTERING THE COMMUNITY FROM STATE AND COUNTY** 

- 18

5.11 THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT A PILOT PROJECT BE ESTABLISHED IN LOCAL SCHOOLS, UNDER THE DIREC-TION OF A LOCAL UNIVERSITY OR OTHER APPROPRIATE INSTITUTION, TO MEASURE THE EFFECTIVENESS OF EARLY IDENTIFICATION AND INTERVENTION AS A CRIME PREVENTION METHOD.

5.12 THE COMMISSION RECOMMENDS THAT ALL LOCAL CORREC-TIONS AGENCIES INITIATE AGGRESSIVE INFORMATION PROGRAMS TO INFORM THE SAN DIEGO COMMUNITY ON A REGULAR BASIS ABOUT: THE CONDITIONS OF CORREC-TIONS FACILITIES; THE CHARACTERISTICS OF THOSE IN CUSTODY OR ON PROBATION; PROGRAM GOALS, ACTIVITIES AND ACHIEVEMENTS (DETERMINED BY INDEPENDENT EVALUATIONS); SUGGESTIONS TO IMPROVE THE CARE, TREATMENT AND RE-ENTRY INTO SOCIETY OF OFFENDERS; AND AS OFTEN AS POSSIBLE, STORIES OF HUMAN INTEREST AND SUCCESS. WE ENCOURAGE THE LOCAL MEDIA TO ASSIST IN THIS EFFORT.



